

scarce

autograph letter by
the author signed in.

Ulrich Middeldorf

2136

cN

B

12 Pine Apple Place
Tuesday June 7. 1843

My dear Sir,

I have not time
now to answer your kind
letter as it should be
answered; but I must
thank you, however briefly.

If a second edition is
published I think I can
add to the interest by
giving much more of the
correspondence between
Courtelle & his wife before
they were married. —

I am just now reading
Allan Cunningham's life
of Colclike which I
find extremely interesting.
I had been told it

was tedious, but I have
not yet found it so. —

Wilkie's character, though
it differed greatly from
that of Constables; was
a most delightful one
I find. They were much
more together in early
life than I had supposed.

I think, as you were
interested so much in
the manner of Constables,
you ^{would} also be interested in
that of Wilkie. — Skiffes. —

Reardon's appears to
present a disadvantage in
Cunningham's work. —

The book I am reading
is not my own, & I
should be most happy

to lend it to you. -

Mr Serle joins
me in best regards to
Mr Pratt &

I am dear Sir

Yours, greatly obliged

W Serle. -

J. Pratt Esq

WORKS BY MR. LESLIE.

I. A HANDBOOK FOR YOUNG PAINTERS.

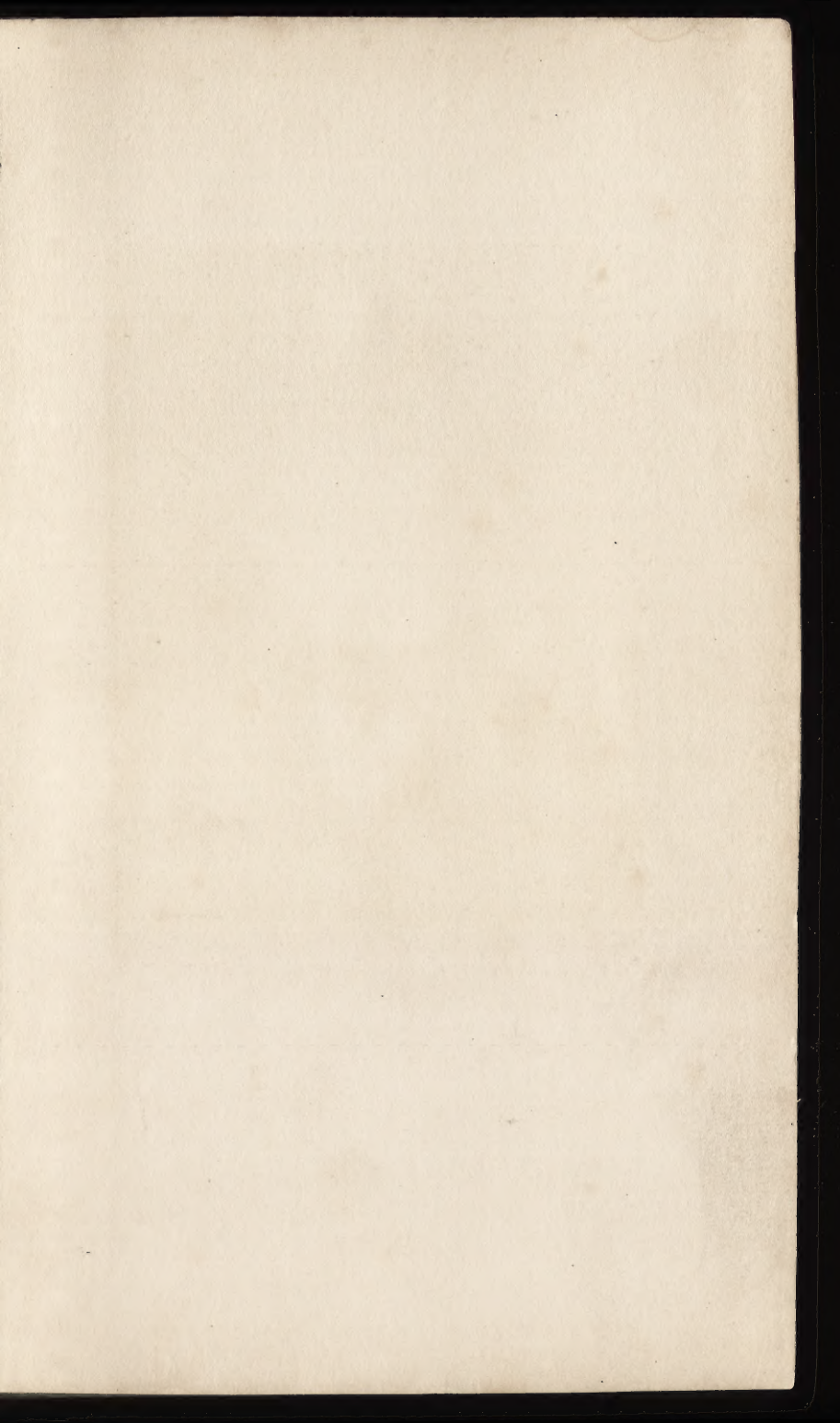
With numerous Illustrations. Post 8vo., 10s. 6d.

"Mr. Leslie adds one more to the number of accomplished men, who, like Sir Joshua Reynolds, write as admirably as they paint. Though the title of his 'Handbook' might lead to the inference that it was only adapted for artists, it will be read with delight and instruction by every person who has any enjoyment in pictures."—*Quarterly Review*.

II. LIFE OF SIR JOSHUA REYNOLDS.

WITH NOTICES OF HOGARTH, WILSON, GAINSBOROUGH, AND
OTHER ARTISTS, HIS CONTEMPORARIES.

With Illustrations. Fcap. 4to. (*In the Press.*)





Engraved by William Holl.

Charles Robert Leslie, R.A.

From an early portrait by himself,
in the possession of his Family.

London, John Murray, Albemarle Street, 1860.

AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL
RECOLLECTIONS.

BY THE LATE

CHARLES ROBERT LESLIE, R.A.

EDITED,

WITH A PREFATORY ESSAY ON LESLIE AS AN ARTIST,
AND SELECTIONS FROM HIS CORRESPONDENCE.

By TOM TAYLOR, Esq.,

EDITOR OF "THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF HAYDON."

IN TWO VOLUMES.—VOL. I.

WITH PORTRAIT.

LONDON:
JOHN MURRAY, ALBEMARLE STREET.
1860.

[*The right of Translation is reserved.*]

LONDON :
BRADBURY AND EVANS, PRINTERS, WHITEFRIARS.

EDITOR'S PREFACE.

It is owing to the innate modesty of the late Mr. Leslie's character, that in his Autobiographical Recollections the part occupied by himself and his pictures is small in comparison with that devoted to his contemporaries and friends. So great is my respect for Mr. Leslie, that I have hesitated long before giving to the world any more about him than he had thought fit himself to prepare for publication.

But when I took into account his claims to consideration as a painter, I felt strongly that readers must wish to know more about the man than he had himself told them—more about the circumstances and influences under which his pictures were produced; the present state and locality of these pictures; their subjects; the way in which

those subjects are treated, and the general characteristics of his style.

I have therefore attempted, in an Introductory Essay, to classify and describe such of Leslie's more important works as I have been able to examine personally, and to give a general appreciation of his artistic qualities, and his position in the English school.

I have, further, selected from the correspondence placed at my disposal, the parts bearing on the painter's works, and on his life as connected with his works. Without such an addition to the Autobiographical Recollections which Leslie had himself made ready for posthumous publication, this volume would not—as it seems to me—have contained the information required to give it its proper place among the artistic biographies of the time—such lives as have been published, or are preparing, of Wilkie and Constable, Etty, Haydon, and Turner.

In using the matter entrusted to me, I have been guided by the strongest regard and respect for the painter, and for the family that is left

to lament the irreparable loss of such a husband, brother, and father. I have endeavoured to bear in mind, always, the modesty, tolerance, and good taste which ruled throughout Leslie's life and labours; and to respect the time and patience of my readers. Affectionate admiration for my subject may, however, have in some cases misled me as to what was worth printing about him—having regard, at least, to the wider public. I have little fear that the many friends of Leslie, and the large circle of them who, like myself, have loved, and benefited by, his works, will think I have extracted too much from his letters, or that I have rated the man or his pictures too highly.

His son, Mr. George Leslie, writes thus to me, of the manner in which the Autobiographical Recollections were composed.

“The manner in which my father's autobiography was written was this. He was in the habit of writing down accounts of anything of importance that occurred to him all his life, and it is from these notes and from letters which he collected, that the autobiography you have was composed.

“We have reason to believe that he commenced it about ten years ago, writing in it from time to time. The reason it ends abruptly was not on account of failing health, but because all the time he could spare from his painting was, during the last year of his life, occupied by him in writing the life of Sir Joshua Reynolds, at which he worked hard even a month before his death.”

TOM TAYLOR.

AUTHOR'S PREFACE.

My object has been to preserve in these pages some recollections of those chiefly whom I could praise; and of them, not the faults and foibles that are more or less common to all men, but the merits that are rare, and on which alone their claims to distinction rest. I mention this that I may not be charged with dealing too much in panegyric.

C. R. LESLIE.



CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
Voyage to America—Engagement at sea—French ship beaten off —Youthful bravery—The Newfoundland dog—Residence at Lisbon—Departure from Lisbon—Arrival at Philadelphia . . .	1

CHAPTER II.

Desire to be a painter—George Frederick Cooke—Departure for England —New acquaintances—Visits to the theatre—Allston and Coleridge—Visit to Clifton—Obtains the Academy medals—Fuseli and Westmacott—Visit to Paris—Coleridge's lectures on Shakespeare —Fragments of Coleridge—Coleridge at Highgate—Charles and Mary Lamb.	21
--	----

CHAPTER III.

President West—Washington Irving and Walter Scott—Visit to Oxford—Elected Associate—Sir Joshua Reynolds—Flaxman and Lawrence—Flaxman and Canova—Chantry—Garrick and Parliament	55
--	----

CHAPTER IV.

Wilkie—Visit to Scotland—Visit to Abbotsford—Anecdote of Mrs. Coutts—Walter Scott at Home—Visit to Edinburgh	80
--	----

CHAPTER V.

Lord Holland—Lord Egremont—Anecdote of Lord Egremont—Petworth—The Rev. Sidney Smith—Anecdotes of Sidney Smith—Constable, the Painter—Walter Scott in London—Alfred and John Chalon	99
--	----

CHAPTER VI.

Appointment in America—Letter of Lord Egremont—Arrival in New York—Sojourn at West Point—Return to England—Samuel	
---	--

	PAGE
Rogers and Stothard—Anecdotes of Stothard—Old Lady Cork —Newton, the Painter	120
CHAPTER VII.	
Visit to Cashiobury—Sir Joshua Reynolds—Theatrical Stars—Jack Bannister—The Sistine Chapel—Chantrey—Holland House—Sir George Beaumont—Constable, the Painter	142
CHAPTER VIII.	
Lord Egremont—The Coronation—The Duke of Wellington—Lord Melbourne—The Princess Royal—Wilkie's Asiatic Sketches— Raimbach, the Engraver—Newton and Wilkie—Wilkie's Letters	162
CHAPTER IX.	
The Wellington Statue—Westmacott, the Sculptor—A Sea-Captain's Stories—Etty, the Academician—Sir Robert Peel—Sir Martin Shee—Visit to Paris—President Eastlake—The Great Exhibition	181
CHAPTER X.	
Turner—Turner and Ruskin—Turner's Pictures—Sir Charles East- lake—Landseer—The Engravers of England—Wilkie's Prints— Engraving Auctioneers	199
CHAPTER XI.	
John Howard Payne—Haydon, the Painter—Haydon's Journal—Hay- don's character—The Chalons and Cattermole—British, French, and German Schools—Dessin's Hotel—Peter Powell—Samuel Rogers—Rogers's "Table Talk"	218
CHAPTER XII.	
Prince Saunders—Wilson's Ornithology—Peter Pindar—Matthews At Home—Kenney, the Dramatist—Rogers and Maltby	243

INTRODUCTION.

ON LESLIE'S PICTURES.

It has been my lot to be entrusted with the arrangement for the press of two artistic autobiographies—that of Haydon, and that of Leslie. It is difficult to imagine a completer contrast than is formed by the characters, lives, and works of these two painters. Haydon presents to us a nature all self-confidence, passion, and combativeness. He was exclusive in his theories; reckless in his defiance of difficulties; unscrupulous in the means he took to relieve them; untiring in his appeals to patrons, and public men, and the public. Regarding himself as a martyr to High-Art, he claimed to the full all the immunities and indulgences that the most lenient and sympathetic judgment could attach to that position. Alternately elated with

the most buoyant hope and depressed by the deepest despair—fighting, struggling, appealing, asserting himself his whole life through, he closed a stormy and sorrowful career by suicide. But through all this tempestuous life, he loved his art passionately, and was truly and deeply attached to his wife and his children. His pictures seem to me to reflect at once his lofty aims and his practical short-comings. Their unquestionable power and vigour are marred by ever recurring evidences of haste, slovenliness, coarseness, and lack of taste.

In Leslie, on the other hand, we see the man of cautious, trustful, respectful nature from the first. Slow in the formation of his judgment, disposed to defer to others in his art and out of it, but strong in principle, and apt to hold stubbornly to convictions once grasped; not given to court notoriety or publicity, and rather shrinking from than provoking conflict; asking only leave to pursue the even tenor of his way in the practice of the unambitious art he loved, among the quiet friends he valued; equable, affectionate, self-respecting to the point of reserve and reticence;

valuing good taste and moderation as much in art as in manners ; averse to exclusive theories or loud-sounding self-assertion in all forms ; closing a happy, peaceful, successful, and honoured life, by the calm and courageous death of a Christian, and leaving behind him pictures stamped in every line with good taste, chastened humour, and graceful sentiment—pictures which it makes us happier, gentler, and better to look upon—pictures which help us to love good books more, and to regard our fellow-creatures with kindlier eyes.

The lessons of two such lives ought not to be written in vain. For power, passion, and variety ; for curious revelation of character, eloquent criticism, and vivid sketching of men and manners, the little Leslie has left written is altogether unworthy of comparison with those bulky records of himself from which I selected the materials for the autobiography of Haydon. But scanty, and comparatively colourless, as Leslie's remains may be, they are of value in throwing light on the character, as well as on the works, of the painter—that part of him which alone has an interest for us.

Before entering on the subject of Leslie's pictures in detail, I think it essential to fair appreciation of the painter and the man, to give the reader such knowledge as I can of his method of working, and of his daily habits.

"His painting-room," says his son George, "differed from those of most artists in one point. He never hung up any of his own works or studies on the walls, but had a great many fine examples of other painters—chiefly copies by himself from the old masters. He considered that an artist who fed his eye with his own works was sure to get into a mannered style of painting. He painted in the simplest manner, always trying to get his work like in tone and colour to the object he painted from, as *soon* as possible. He had a particular objection to the practice of preparing his work in one colour, to be afterwards altered to another by glazing. He used to say, that unless you possessed a most extraordinary knowledge of the chemical, as well as modifying, qualities of colours, it was always very uncertain whether you would obtain by that means the exact tint you wanted.

"He was very quick in working, especially in painting heads; I don't think he ever kept a model more

than two hours at a time, and generally finished a head the second day, though he frequently rubbed his work out, if it was not satisfactory to him, and painted it in afresh. I have often sat to him, and he had always finished before I was tired.

"He very seldom praised his own work; but I have often seen him laughing at some expression that pleased him in his picture.

"In giving instruction to young artists he used to say very little, but he would take the palette and brushes himself, and show them a great deal. He never, however, took this trouble with any student for whom he felt there was no hope. He was kind to all young artists, and never spoke to them in the way of criticism without some qualifying expression, such as, 'I may be wrong,' or 'Perhaps you are right.'

"His palette was always kept clean, and he put more colour on it than he thought he should use, as he said he hated a *starved* palette. On the same principle he provided himself with a most liberal supply of brushes, in the choice of which he was a little different from most artists I have seen work. He used a great many more sable brushes than any other, and was especially fond of very small ones, with which he put the delicate touches on his heads.

“He worked very steadily and cheerfully, keeping up a sort of whistling at times, which I think he was unconscious of, as he was always absorbed in thinking about what he was painting. I remember him once walking about looking for his palette-knife, which he was holding in his hand all the time.

“He had a very pretty habit of going into the garden before breakfast and picking either a honeysuckle or a rose—his favourite flowers—and putting them in a glass on the mantel-shelf in his painting-room. I hardly ever saw his room in the summer without these flowers, and we have a little sketch of a rose, which he picked and brought into the house so gently that he did not disturb a beautiful little moth on it.

“He took a great interest in astronomy. His knowledge of this science was very slight, but the pleasure he had in the various appearances in the heavens was unbounded, so much so, that he used to say an eclipse seemed to take place on purpose for his pleasure. He once said to me that he thought it very likely that part of our happiness in the next life would be derived from finding out the wonders of the creation which are hidden to us here.

“He entertained the greatest veneration for all cele-

brated scientific men, and once had a correspondence with Professor Faraday on the blue colour of the sky. The professor's kind replies delighted my father beyond measure."

The following was the usual distribution of his day :—

"He would rise," writes his son, "about eight o'clock in the winter, and about seven in the summer, when he would walk in the garden before breakfast. He had breakfast at nine, and enjoyed the newspaper very much, taking great interest in politics, or any topic that occupied the public attention. He always read a chapter in the Bible to us all afterwards, and then, about half-past nine or ten, he would commence work, sometimes being read to at the same time. He did not object to the presence of any of his family in his room, but sometimes, when very busy, he would turn us out, especially the younger ones, whom he called 'trudies,' his corruption of intruders. He was never irritated by anything whilst at work, but seemed always calm and happy. He was rather absent in his mind about trivial things. He would sometimes strike a carpet-pin, mistaking it for a lucifer match, and was very apt to forget people's names, unless connected in

some way with his art. But if anyone possessed a fine picture, however commonplace and uninteresting that person might otherwise be, he always remembered his name, and was always ready to go and see him.

“He lunched at one, and would generally leave off work about four o'clock, when he would go out, but seldom without some object, as to see pictures at the auction-rooms, or to call on people who possessed pictures.

“He dined generally at six o'clock, and, after a nap, would either play at chess, which he was very fond of, or else would read to us from Shakspeare or ‘Don Quixote,’ and sometimes passages from ‘Tristram Shandy.’ He was very fond of having friends to see him in the evening, though unless his company possessed some knowledge of the art he took but little pleasure in them.”

The Petworth Collection is richest in Leslie's pictures of all our private galleries—having regard to the merit, if not the number, of the pictures it contains. After Petworth must be ranked the galleries of Mr. John Naylor at Leighton Hall, Welshpool, Mr. Edwin Bullock and Mr. Joseph

Gillott at Birmingham, Mr. Thomas Miller at Preston, and Mrs. Gibbons in the Regent's Park, London. Our National Gallery, especially the Sheepshanks collection, is, happily, richer than even the richest of these.*

It is pleasant to me to think that so many of Leslie's pictures should have found a home among the mills of Lancashire and the smoking forges and grimy workshops of Birmingham. They are eminently calculated to counteract the ignobler influences of industrial occupation by their inborn refinement, their liberal element of loveliness, their sweet sentiment of nature, their literary associations, and their genial humour. I can speak from personal observation to the real appreciation of these pictures in such places, not on the part of their possessors only, but among the many, both masters and workmen, to whom these galleries are so liberally opened. Leslie testifies in one of

* The Duke of Bedford, the Earl of Essex, Mr. Harris, Mr. Bates, Mr. Bicknell, Mr. Thomas Baring, Mr. Heugh, Mr. Newsham, Mr. W. C. Sole, and other collectors in this country, possess important pictures of this master. There are others in America, in the collections of Col. Lenox of New York, and Mr. Joseph Miller of Virginia, U. S.

his letters to the extraordinary change which he had lived to see in the source and spread of patronage for the painter. The nobleman is no longer the chief purchaser of contemporary pictures. It is mainly to our great manufacturing and trading towns that the painter has to look for the sale of his works. The class enriched by manufactures and commerce is now doing for art in England what the same class did in earlier times in Florence, Genoa, and Venice, for the art of Italy; in Bruges, Antwerp, and Amsterdam for that of the Low Countries and Holland. The change may have its evil as well as its good. There may be some risk that it will multiply the manufacture and increase the homeliness of pictures, to say nothing of less direct and obvious ill-consequences.

But against such risks is to be set the likelihood that purchasers of this class will, in the main, insist upon something like fidelity to nature, and truthfulness of expression and sentiment. They are rarely beset by prejudice in favour of old schools or time-honoured conventionalities; *ceteris paribus*,

they are likely to prefer pictures which are the growth of the time, and appeal to the time, to those which belong to the past, and speak to the past—or, in other words—living to dead art.

In Mr. Naylor's collection the painter may be studied in his earliest and latest manners,—in the 'Sir Roger de Coverley going to Church' (1819), (the original picture painted for Mr. Dunlop), and the 'May-day in the time of Queen Elizabeth' (1821); and in one of the last works of his pencil, 'The interview of Jeanie Deans and Queen Caroline' (1859).

The two former pictures demand notice first as works of a time when Leslie was most himself; that is, when he had felt the influence of neither of two painters who materially affected his later practice—Newton on the one hand, and Constable on the other.

Both these pictures are simply painted, with a due admixture of solid and glazing colour; and neither shows the least sign of impaired tone or failing surface. They are as bright and sunny in

effect, and as free from crack or decay, as when first painted.

The original 'Sir Roger' is finer in tone than the repetition. Parts of it indicate a close study of Hogarth, especially the old yeoman who stands to receive the Squire's greeting, with his fresh, pretty daughter on his arm. In the latter I recognise the lady who, some four or five years after the picture was painted, became the painter's wife. Sir Roger, in his full suit of crimson velvet, on his way up the pathway to the little church, pats on the head the widow's children, who look up to him with round, wondering eyes. Their mother is a sweet and comely rustic matron. The head of Sir Roger, Leslie tells us in his *Life of Constable*, was painted from an old Royal Academician, Mr. Bigg,* likelier to go down to posterity in this picture of Leslie's than in any of his own works. The Spectator, who accompanies Sir Roger, is commonplace enough. But he is, after all, but a colourless personage in

* "I thought him," he says, "in appearance and manners, a perfect specimen of an old-fashioned English gentleman. He was one of the most amiable men who ever existed."

Addison's own hands. The rustics who line the pathway are all true to nature. Besides the group of the old man and daughter already described, there is a full-blown young woman, sticking a flower into her boddice, and a moon-faced labourer, in a smock frock, looking over her shoulder, both quite worthy of Hogarth. Even in this picture—painted in 1819, when the painter was only twenty-four,—there is no observable deficiency either in drawing, colouring, or composition, or in linear or aërial perspective.

I should say at least as much for the 'May-Day,' in which, besides all these merits in the figures, there is shown a power of effective landscape-painting, of which Leslie has left us few examples. The scene may be supposed to be in Kent. The foreground is a knoll, from which the eye ranges over a wide stretch of level and richly cultivated woodland, with a distant manor-house and church. Overhead is a bright spring sky, with wreaths of sunlit cloud. The family and guests of the manor-house furnish the foreground groups, the principal of which is made up of a fantastically

dressed gentleman of the court in crimson velvet, and the rustic beauty of the manor to whom he is paying euphuistic court. She timidly accepts his offered hand for the dance, hardly understanding the meaning of his quaint and far-fetched phrases. She wears a tawny robe, over a blue petticoat. To the right of the foreground, a stately Elizabethan dame, in farthingale of scarlet and gold, and ample ruff, looks on at the sports, while her jester behind her in red, yellow, and green motley, slyly draws an ass in a lion's skin on the buckler of one of the blue-coated serving-men, who complete the right-hand group. A little further off, to the left, are gathered, in reclining groups on the grass, or standing under the trees, the rest of the gentry, who have assembled to watch the shooting at the butts and the May games, in full swing on the green below. You see part of the line of the merry morris-dance, where the meadow falls beyond the foreground. These dancers are drawn and grouped with a spirit and freedom not unworthy of Rubens. Near them stand the old sable-clad schoolmaster—rod in hand, and spectacles on nose—who watches the dancers

himself, reverently and fearfully watched the whole time by a group of his small scholars, who clearly are not satisfied that the rod is there by mere inadvertence of habit. On the level sward in the distance sits the May Queen under her arbour, while before her sweeps the merry rout of masquers round the May-pole — Robin Hood and Maid Marian, Much and Scathelock, Little John and Friar Tuck, with the fool, the dragon and the hobby-horse, surrounded by a ring of applauding village spectators. As we look, we seem to feel the fresh soft spring breeze among the trees; to hear the clashing peal from the steeple, mingled with the pipe and tabor, and the sound of joyous carouse, over beef and ale, from the booth beyond.

I know no blither, brighter, more exhilarating picture. There is masterly skill, and truth above all, in its distribution of light and shadow, always so difficult in a day-light, open-air picture, with many figures. The well-known engraving by Watt does justice to it.

Next in order of time, to these pictures, come those in the gallery at Petworth. First of these

stands 'Sancho and the Duchess.' Of all Leslie's pictures, this is probably the most popular, and in none are his peculiar merits more gracefully and happily displayed. The incident is fully described in the passage* from Shelton's translation of Don Quixote, which accompanied the picture in the Academy catalogue for 1824.

In the expressions of the actors, the painter has caught the very spirit of the scene. Sancho half-shrewd, half-obtuse, takes the Duchess into his confidence, with a finger laid along his nose; his way of sitting shows that he is on a style of seat he is unused to. Chantrey sat to Leslie for the expression of the Sancho, and his hearty sense of humour qualified him to embody the character well. The Duchess's enjoyment breaks through the habitual restraint of her high breeding, and the grave courtesy of her Spanish manners, in the sweetest half-smile—a triumph of subtle expression. The sour and literal Doña Rodriguez is evidently not forgetful how Sancho, on his arrival, had desired her to have

* See vol. ii. correspondence of that year.

a care of Dapple. The mirth of the whispering waiting-maids culminates in the broad sunshiny grin of the mulatto-woman. Nor has Leslie ever been happier in the composition of any picture.

All the accessories are painted with fine finish, the nicest sense of propriety, and careful attention to effects of direct and reflected light. Petworth was a treasure-house to Leslie of old-world wealth in furniture, jewellery, china, and toilet ornaments; and during his visits there he made careful and numerous studies of such objects. Here he saw and studied such things in their places, which may help to account for the naturalness and propriety with which they are always introduced by him.

The three versions* of this subject are full of variations in detail. Leslie never repeated a picture exactly. In the Petworth picture the principal light falls upon the lovely face and white satin robe of

* I might have said *four*, for I have just learnt that there is a fourth Sancho, which had found its way to the United States, and is now in this country, in the gallery of Mr. Farnworth. Leslie painted a good deal upon it after its arrival here from North America; but not having seen this picture I can say nothing of its variations from the others.

the Duchess, and is carried out by the lightish green china vase to the left. In the Vernon repetition, the principal light is focussed by the white and gold pilasters, conducted thence by the Duchess's head and shoulders, and the duenna's white apron,—which is wanting in the Petworth original,—and carried out to the left by the open music-book and the back of the chair; while on the right it is continued in both by the shoulder of the mulatto, the head-dress and collar of one of the waiting women, and Sancho's shining bald pate. The Petworth Sancho has blue breeches: the Vernon Sancho is dressed entirely in black and drab. In the original picture, the Duchess's inner robe is a pure silvery satin, deliciously painted; the outer robe a delicate purplish grey; in the Vernon picture her inner dress is a light golden yellow: her saccque a darker purple, lined with green. The wall to the right, in the earlier version, is covered with green tapestry. This tapestry is red, with a blue border in the later one. There is no picture of the Duke on the wall behind the Duchess in the Petworth original, as there is in

the Vernon repetition. The dress of the waiting damsel in the foreground of the earlier version is a warm salmon colour; it is russet green in the other; and the flower on the toilet-table is red in the former, white in the latter picture. In the quality of its colour the Petworth picture is, to my mind, immeasurably finer than either the version of the subject painted for Mr. Rogers, or that painted for Mr. Vernon.

The lines of the composition are the same in all three pictures; and the general distribution of the light and shade is identical, though the objects which make up the balance of colour are varied in each, with great pains, and thorough knowledge.

The Rogers picture brought eleven hundred and fifty guineas at the sale of the poet's gallery. Mr. Leslie was present. A country dealer seated beside him, who had been absent from the room when the picture was knocked down, seeing that Mr. Leslie had noted the prices in his catalogue, asked to look at it. "Good gracious me! Eleven hundred and fifty guineas for Leslie's picture! Did you ever hear of such a price, sir?" "Monstrous, is it

not?" said Leslie, who told the story to his family with great glee on his return home.

The Petworth picture is singularly rich and harmonious in effect, and transparent throughout in its painting. It is I think, altogether, for expression, composition, and colour, the finest example of the painter, and exhibits him in the very prime of his powers, and while under the influence of Newton as a colourist and workman. But the surface has cracked slightly, owing to the incautious use of glazing colours—asphaltum, above all, that most fatal to durability of all pigments. The repetitions, though less glowing, are both in perfect preservation, and are solidly and simply painted, with a very cautious use of glazing. They both belong to the period when Constable's influence had superseded Newton's, and when Leslie was satisfied that his pictures should look white and chalky while fresh, in the faith that they would mellow with time. His practice exemplifies the only case in which the colour of pictures does really change for the better. Leslie's later works have mellowed in a very noticeable degree. I can myself perceive that even

his latest and weakest pictures—the ‘Jeanie Deans’ for example—have improved wonderfully in the short period which has elapsed since they were painted.

After the ‘Sancho,’ the most interesting picture at Petworth is the ‘Catherine and Petruchio.’ This is the first version of the subject, of which the Sheepshanks’ picture is a repetition with variations. For example, the remains of the meal on the table to the right of the spectator are quite different in the two, though touched in both with a precision worthy of Teniers. In this case also the colour of the Petworth picture is superior in glow and power, and I did not detect in it any sign of cracking. In their disposition of colours, the two pictures are very much alike ; but we have only to compare the satin gown, which is the object of Petruchio’s rage, in the one and in the other, to recognise how much more powerful Leslie was in his management of colour in 1832, than at the later date of the Sheepshanks’ picture.

The ‘Introduction of Gulliver to the Queen of Brobdingnag, (1835) appears to me a mistake in

subject, and a very inferior work of the painter's in all technical respects. Instead of the Brobdingnagians looking like giants, Gulliver looks like a pigmy. The colour, tried by Leslie's own standard, is violent without being rich, and for the first and last time, as far as I know, in Leslie's pictures, appears to me unrefined and inharmonious.* The only passage of humour worthy of the painter is the face of the old lady, who is curiously examining the strange little creature through her eye-glass, and the look of the farmer's little girl who is crying for the loss of her plaything. The other Petworth pictures—'Lady Carlisle carrying the Pardon to her Father in the Tower,' and 'Charles II. at Tillietudlem'—must be classed in the second rank of the painter's works. The first subject is hardly a paintable one. It is impossible to convey, by a momentary expression, the conflict in the Duke's mind between the temptation of liberty, the stubbornness of parental authority outraged by his daughter's marriage against his will, and the haughty consciousness of innocence,

* Another picture very closely resembling this in the quality of its colour, is the 'Columbus,' now in the Collection of Joseph Gillott, Esq.

which kept him so long a prisoner when the least submission or effort might have opened his dungeon door. Nor is there anything very available for the painter in the Duke's "three magi,"—Harriot, Warner, and Hughes; nor does one see very clearly what part Raleigh is taking in the action of the picture. Perhaps the point of effect, after all, is in the contrast of the eager, fluttering young woman, and the serene abstraction of the two learned prisoners, and their three aged companions in study, thus startlingly broken in upon. The stately old lady of Tillietudlem gives a better opportunity to the painter, and he has indicated her delighted pride in the King's salute, in his happiest manner. There is Lesliean humour too, in the introduction of Cuddie Headrigg as an attendant stripping, gazing, open-mouthed, upon the royal visitor.

To those who feel an affection for Leslie, Petworth is almost as interesting for its associations with the painter's life and works as for his pictures to be seen there. It was here that he was able to study the forms and colour of rococo furniture—of tapestried chairs, China jars and monsters, broad

Venetian mirrors, gorgeous brocade and damask hangings, and massive silver and silver-gilt plate, still in daily use. You may see at Petworth, where Leslie is still affectionately remembered by the old servants, the screen and chairs which he has painted in the 'Rape of the Lock;' the old globe, introduced in the 'Lady Carlisle;' the carved mirror and jewelled casket of the Duchess's toilet-table; Sophia Western's China jars, and console; the window, with its look out on the swelling slopes of the park, where sweet Lady Jane Grey sits absorbed in Plato, while the hounds and horns are making merry music in the sunshine without. Here is the very Gainsborough which Constable tells Leslie he could not "even think of without tears in his eyes," and the Bassan which Leslie was allowed to have up in his bedroom; Vandyke's Lady Anne Carr, which showed him the height to which high-bred grace and loveliness could be carried in portraiture; Titian's Catherine Cornaro, to reveal the still deeper magic of diffused Venetian splendour. Here too, among some of Turner's finest landscapes, and Romney's most bewitching repetitions of Lady

Hamilton's haunting face, the visitor will find the 'Jacob's Dream,' the masterpiece of Leslie's early friend Allston, a correct but cold Academic production, with a grace that seems to belong half to Westall, half to Raffaele; and the 'Contemplation,' of the same painter, a female figure of a conventional cast of beauty, in a somewhat affected attitude, backed by a mannered landscape.

Don Quixote was a favourite source of subjects to Leslie. Besides his thrice repeated 'Sancho in the apartment of the Duchess,' we owe to the same book many of the painter's best pictures. As first of these in date after the 'Sancho' should be mentioned, 'Don Quixote while doing penance in the Sierra Morena, deceived by the disguised Dorothea and the Barber.' The picture belongs to the Earl of Essex, for whom it was painted, and has been well engraved.

The Knight of the Rueful Countenance, "all naked to his shirt, lean and yellow," courteously promises to redress the wrongs of the "fair princess Micomecona, Queen of the Great Kingdom of Micomeca in Ethiopia." Dorothea kneels

before the knight in her gorgeous attire—"a whole gown of very rich stuff, and a short mantle of another green stuff, and a collar, and many other rich jewels,"—while her train is borne by the masquerading Barber, who kneels before the mules, with much-ado keeping on the beard that hangs down to his girdle, "half red and half white, as being made of the tail of a pied ox." Sancho whispers the mysterious lady's quality in his master's ear, while the Don's armour hangs like a trophy on the cork-tree to the right.

The knight is an admirable conception, dignified, courteous, and gentle in his craziness; and quite indifferent to his scanty costume, in his anxiety to relieve the injured princess. Leslie was the very man to appreciate the noble side of Don Quixote's character; and even if his own refinement had not revealed this side to him, he had ample opportunity of learning it from Coleridge's exposition of the profound conception of Cervantes. This picture is another good example of the painter's best time as a colourist; but it is not superior in this respect to the little sketch of

the subject in the National Collection, which is quite Venetian in its glow of harmonious colour.

I know only from the engraving the head of Don Quixote painted in 1827. Perhaps Ogilvie sat for it—an old friend of Irving's and Leslie's. He was certainly one of his models for the knight. Another was an old Frenchman—a protégé of Constable's—called Fontaine. But I think, I trace Leslie's own features in the Don Quixote of Mr. Bates's picture, and I am told by his son that he was much in the habit of studying expressions from his own face. He painted a head of Sancho too, in 1827. But the admirable 'Sancho' in the Sheepshanks' Collection is of the date of 1839. This is the engraved head. Sancho sits at his Tantalus-table, in the sumptuous palace of his capital of Barataria, the laced bib under his chin. You see the hand of the physician Don Pedro Regio de Aquero, holding the whale-bone rod at whose touch the dishes vanish from before the hungry Governor. We may suppose the partridges to have been borne away by tap of rod, followed by the boiled conies and the veal—and last

but worst—the olla podrida. Sancho's choler is just rising to that point at which, after threats to do for the physician, he bids them let him eat, or else take his government again : for "an office that will not afford a man his victuals, is not worth two beans." Leslie painted the scene in full for Lady Chantrey, in 1855. I will not venture to speak of the merits of that picture from my half-effaced recollection of it in that year's Exhibition, and it was not within my reach while preparing these remarks. But the Sheepshanks' 'Sancho' all can see, at cost of a visit to South Kensington. More truthful humour was never put on canvas of the same dimensions by any painter at any period. The hot, hungry impatience, and indignant questioning expression of the face are irresistible. It is only a pity that, to enjoy the picture thoroughly, one must know one's Don Quixote well. As a piece of sound, solid painting, this head ranks high among Leslie's minor works. Chantrey may have aided Leslie as a model for the expression. But the head was painted, his son George tells me, from the family fly-driver.

The Dulcinea which hangs near it might as well be called by any other name. It is neither the Dulcinea indicated in Cervantes, nor a Spanish peasant-girl at all. Probably the painter never gave it the name of Dulcinea.

The picture painted for Mr. Bates in 1849 represents the Duke's chaplain leaving the table in disgust at his lord's encouragement of Don Quixote's delusions. The canvas is of the largest dimensions ever ventured on by Leslie. In a rich hall of noble decorated architecture is spread a stately table, covered with silver plate, fruit, and wine in chased flagons. Don Quixote, in the centre, in his straight hose and chamois doublet, draped in "the fair mantle of finest scarlet," which the two beautiful damsels had cast upon his shoulders on entering the castle, drawn up to his full height, and "trembling from head to foot like a man filled with quicksilver," is delivering that impassioned and grave rebuke to the vulgar Canon—"Is it, happily, a vain plot or time ill spent, to range through the world not seeking its dainties but the bitterness of it, whereby good men aspire to

the seat of immortality? Some go by the spacious field of proud ambition ; others by the way of servile and base flattery ; a third sort by deceitful hypocrisy ; and few by that of true religion. But I, by my star's inclination, go in the narrow path of knight-errantry ; for whose exercise I despise wealth, but not honour ; I have satisfied grievances, rectified wrongs, chastised insolencies, overcome giants, trampled over spirits." By the hidalgo's side stands Sancho, just risen to vindicate himself and his master. The Duke, in black velvet doublet and purple hose, is enjoying the wrath of the indignant churchman, hiding his laughter behind his hand. The face of the gentle Duchess, who looks up at the angry confessor from among her attendant damsels, is irradiated with one of those latent half-smiles, by the charm of which Leslie has enabled us almost to excuse in her the thoughtlessness that could find matter for mirth and practical joking in the wreck of Don Quixote's noble nature. The puzzled but well-disciplined attendants stand round, doing their best to suppress all expression in their looks. In the fore-

ground the indignant ecclesiastic is sweeping out of the room with protesting hands outstretched, and an angry flutter of his ample black robes, his fat, vulgarly-imperious face swollen and inflamed with rage—"Your Excellency is as mad as any of these sinners; and see if they must not needs be mad, when wise men canonise their madness. Your Excellency may do well to stay with them, for whilst they be here I'll get me home, and save a labour of correcting what I cannot amend."

I am inclined to think this the finest picture, both in point of expression and technical qualities, painted in the latter half of Leslie's career. Its tone is luminous and rich, without blackness. The architectural features are peculiarly graceful and stately. The figure of the chaplain is admirably conceived and perfectly natural; in the angry insolence of the attitude and countenance you see the overbearing indignation of the narrow-minded man, accustomed to lay down the law and to be listened to—and now bearded by a madman! Don Quixote is thoroughly earnest and dignified; Sancho inimitably quaint and sturdy. The plate

and dessert on the table are painted with the greatest relish, and a precision worthy of Teniers. Leslie had a passion for fine old silver, and preferred its pictorial effect to that of gold plate. He made the most careful water-colour studies of every thing on the table, down to the figs, grapes, and melons, and borrowed the plate for painting from Storr and Mortimer's, I believe. Mr. E. M. Ward, the Royal Academician, stood for the figure of the attendant, near the entrance in the back-ground, and his brother for the Duke. He had Spanish models for some of the other heads. The Duchess, in her dove-coloured robe and ruff, is only second, for high-bred charm, to the Duchess of the Petworth picture.*

There is a little picture in the collection of Mr. Joseph Gillott, at Birmingham, of the Duke and Duchess reading 'Don Quixote.' It has a sober power in its colour, and a quiet gracefulness in its composition that make it very noticeable in spite of its small size.

* I gather from the extracts in the Royal Academy Catalogues, that Leslie used Shelton's,—the raciest and oldest—translation of the masterpiece of Cervantes, made in the reign of Charles the Second.

After Addison and Cervantes, Leslie resorted for subjects to Shakspeare, Molière, Swift, Pope, Sterne, Fielding, Goldsmith, and Smollett. Besides his illustrations of books, he painted portraits, a few subjects from English and Spanish history, some from the New Testament, and a very few from his own invention. I propose to notice briefly the principal works in each of these classes. As he began and ended with Shakspeare, — painting ‘Murder’ from ‘Macbeth,’ as his first picture, in 1813, and ‘Hotspur and Lady Percy,’ as his last, in 1859—and as he took more of his important compositions from our great dramatic poet than from any other single source, I notice the Shakspeare subjects first.

The ‘Merry Wives of Windsor,’ for reasons one can easily understand, was a special favourite with Leslie. Its life-like, genial pictures of English country manners in the days of Elizabeth, and its copious introduction of marked types of humorous character, gratified the painter’s peculiar tastes, and suggested capital subjects for his pencil. The play is eminently English in feeling, and Leslie

was "*ipsis Anglis Anglior.*" He loved and knew the quiet meadows and shady elms of Windsor, and all the green borders of the Thames from Hampton to Maidenhead. I have no doubt he believed, with perfect faith, in the inmates and visitors at Ford's and Page's. They were to him actual men and women, and not clothes-pegs. He painted the scene of 'Slender's Courtship' three times, besides the early picture of the garden scene, with Anne inviting her bashful admirer in to dinner. I have seen none of these pictures, and only know their composition from the plates. The former has been well engraved for the American Art Union, from which I infer that one of the three versions of the subject is now in America.

The scene is an oak-panneled parlour in Page's house. Anne stands in the bay window, with the summer light glowing in her pretty face and on her rounded figure, as she plucks a flower to pieces to give herself a countenance. Slender stands afar off, hat in hand and looking half sheepish, half scared, and wholly silly; while Shallow, in his velvet coif, with an emphatic crutch-handled stick to

give point to his periods, spurs him on to his wooing. Judging from the engraving, the picture must be a peculiarly sunny one, suggesting pleasant country life in low-roofed old oak-panneled rooms, with bucks' heads over the doors, moral saws carved over the heavy mantel-pieces, iron dogs on the hearths, a pleasant breath of lavender and honeysuckle from the garden without, and glimpses of the castle and the park oaks, through the broad, stone-shafted, deep-bayed, lattice windows. I have little doubt all these interiors were painted from real houses. They have a look of such genuine truth. It is in the chief room of such a house that he has twice painted Page's dinner-party—with the pippins and cheese on the side-table—first in 1831, and afterwards in 1838. The second picture is at South Kensington. He has been happier, I think, in later Falstaffs. The fat knight, in chamois doublet and long boots—a bottom of sherris-sack in his glass—is passing compliments with Mrs. Ford and Mrs. Page, who stand arm-in-arm a little behind him—two plump, comely, sly-looking matrons, in whose faces the painter has

cleverly indicated their mutual understanding and quiet resolve to have their will of the greasy old cozener. Page, with his broad back to the spectators, swings back in his chair, offering a cool tankard to poor Slender, who, with Simple in attendance behind him, fidgets uncomfortably on the edge of his stool, his embarrassing beaver and gloves beside him, not daring to lift his eyes to demure Mistress Anne, sitting coyly apart on her own side of the table. Ford is draining his glass higher up the board, beyond the group formed by Bardolph and Pistol, who are noisily claiming Sir John's ear. Shallow, at the opposite end of the table to Page, is directing Sir Hugh Evans's attention to the progress of Slender's sheepish wooing. Through the broad window behind the justice the creepers and trees of the garden make a pleasant rest for the eye. The side-table, on the right of the foreground, is spread with the immortal pippins and cheese, painted with that truth and relish which Leslie always puts into the accessories of his pictures, but not so daguerreotypically wrought as to divide and distract attention from

more important matters. Over the broad fireplace is one of those gnomonic inscriptions, once common in English country-houses, and the logs are smouldering—summer as it is—against the fire-dogs on the open hearth. The picture is a fine example of the painter's middle manner, without any dangerous use of asphaltum (of which the visitor may see the charm and danger exemplified in Newton's 'Bassanio' in the same room), and equally free from such excess of chalky-white as is apparent in the 'Who can this be?' just over it. Attention should also be directed to the masterly perspective of the picture, both linear and ærial. This is evidently a chamber to be walked about in, with room and verge for the fair long table, the guests and servants.

A later 'Falstaff' may be compared with this, in Mr. Harris's picture of the fat knight personating the king before Prince Hal, Poins, Dame Quickly, and the other actors in the scene at the Boar's Head, from 'Henry the Fourth.' This picture was painted in 1851, and, though it is surpassed in technical qualities by the Sheepshanks picture, I

prefer its Falstaff, for conception and character, to the earlier one. No doubt Leslie felt, and meant to indicate, the superior humour and raciness of Shakspeare's great creation in its original form. Here Falstaff has just assumed his cushion-crown and his footstool-state, and is lecturing the Prince, who stands before him with a well-expressed air of mock respect. Francis, the lank drawer, setting down a pottle of sack, glances up with the expression of one who humbly asks leave to enjoy the fun, while his mistress, Dame Quickly, in full giggle, seems to say, "Oh, the Father! How he keeps his countenance." Poins looks criticisingly on, leaning against one of the joint-stools, which we may suppose he has an itch to vault over, half-jealous of the way the knight is making as his young master's tavern-joker in ordinary. But even in this orgie Leslie has contrived to give us a refreshing glimpse of pure and lovely nature, in the flowers strewed over the floor, which he has painted with most affectionate delicacy and faithfulness. Whole sheets of studies in oil for these flowers were among the relics of the painter sold

at Foster's a few weeks ago. They must have cost him many a day's labour. But this he never spared—painting and repainting even the minutest accessories, till he had brought every detail in his picture up to his own high standard. Nor was his labour done when he had painted such things from nature. There was as much thoughtful work afterwards in subordinating and generalising these studies, to suit their place, purpose, and relative importance in his composition. In this point, as in so many others, Leslie's example is of especial value in these days of over-emphasised and unbalanced elaboration. His picture from 'The Taming of the Shrew' I have already noticed. From the 'Winter's Tale' he painted two subjects—the 'Autolycus,' a picture projected and partly painted before 1823, but not exhibited till 1836; and the 'Perdita,' exhibited the following year. Both are now in the Sheepshanks collection, and deserve to rank among the best works of this period. The former represents the scene where Autolycus is puffing his pedlar's wares among the shepherds and shepherdesses

outside the old shepherd's cote. The knave, with his box of trinkets and trumpery about his neck, is just twanging off the title of his wonderful ballad "of a fish that appeared upon the coast, on Wednesday the four-score of April, fifty thousand fathom above water, and sung the ballad against the hard hearts of maids." Mopsa and Dorcas are scanning the pedlar's toys with greedy eyes, while another shepherdess listens entranced to the tale, "very pitiful and as true," and the clown, eager for ballads, bids the rogue "lay it by." The sky is a bright and breezy blue, with white clouds. Beyond is a stretch of level mead, with the far-off sheep feeding, and to the right of the group is the mountain ash, with its red berries, which Leslie introduced by the advice of Constable.

In this picture at least, the influence of the last-named painter upon Leslie is seen under its pleasantest form—in the delightful character of summery open-air freshness and breeziness, which indeed it needed no secondary influence to make Leslie feel, but in the representation of which Constable's counsel and example powerfully helped him. For my

own part, I feel this to be, on the whole, the most cheery and "happy" work of the painter. It is free from chalkiness, and its colour is bright and harmonious. I should have been thankful for the absence of the vermilion cap which Autolycus wears ; but to Leslie no picture was complete without its vermilion element, though I think, he has seldom managed it with the felicity which gives the colour such value in the De Hooghes and Terburgs, from whose practice he adopted it. Irving particularly admired the expression and character of Autolycus, and, as I think all who study the picture must admit, with good reason. In the 'Perdita' by its side, the painter has not fallen behind the exquisite sentiment of Shakespeare's scene, in which the royal shepherdess distributes the flowers to her guests. Perdita herself, is one of the sweetest and most graceful creatures ever embodied upon canvas ; and the painter has never, as far as I know, exceeded this most graceful conception for loveliness and unaffected charm. Exception may be taken to the colour and texture of the scarf over her shoulders, which looks more like oiled silk than any other material. Nor can I admire the

disguised Polixenes and Camillo; nor does the Florizel seem to me worthy of such a Perdita. Leslie painted a Hermione from the same play for Mr. Brunel, but I cannot speak of this picture from recent examination.

‘Henry the Eighth’ was another of Leslie’s favourites among the historical plays. He has painted no fewer than five pictures from it—two repetitions of Katharine’s dying scene, where through Capucius she commends her daughter and her women to the king: and two of the same sick and dethroned queen in her palace at Bridewell, where she addresses one of her women—

“Take thy lute, wench : my soul grows sad with troubles :
Sing, and disperse them, if thou canst.”

The former date in 1850. Of the latter the first was Leslie’s diploma picture in 1826: the second was painted in 1842. There is in all a pathos befitting their incidents. I cannot help thinking the smaller repetition of the former subject, in the collection of John Naylor, Esq., finer in chiaroscuro and colour than the original picture painted for Mr. Brunel. Another picture from the same play

represents the moment, from the fourth scene of the first act, when Henry at the masque in York Place pulls off his vizard and makes himself known to the Lord Cardinal. A warm glow of lamp-light is diffused over the picture. The king—the central figure in the group of masquers and ladies, in a tunic of gold and scarlet, leading fair Anne Boleyn in his hand—reveals himself to Wolsey with a laughing face and a jovial rollicking swing of his brawny body—not yet that mountain of flesh which Holbein painted. Wolsey comes forward from his seat on the dais under the canopy of state, to “make his royal choice”—a wily, smooth, politic priest, with a subtle blending of inward imperiousness and outward respect in his bearing. But the picture does not rise, either in expression or execution, beyond the second rank among the painter's works.

If Leslie ever painted a sweeter head than the Perdita, it is certainly the Beatrice, running like a lapwing, her mantilla thrown over her shining brown hair, through the sun and shade of the pleached garden alley, to listen to the gossip of Hero

and Ursula. No wonder he was often called on for repetitions of this bewitching picture. The original is in the gallery of Mr. Gibbons, and I have often wondered how it has so long escaped the graver. This is Beatrice in her arch natural loveliness of feature and mien—not Benedick's biting, gibing, persecutrix. In its sober yet sunny harmony of colour the slightly-painted garden background forms a setting worthy of the sweet face and lovely stooping figure.

'Twelfth Night' supplied him with a twice-painted subject—Sir Toby Belch encouraging Sir Andrew Aguecheek to accost Olivia's roguish maid Maria. The original picture was painted in 1842 for Mr. Thomas Baring: the repetition in 1850 for Mr. Edwin Bullock. It is hard to say which is the better picture, and this is true of several of Leslie's repetitions. In both, the Sir Toby is admirable—a better embodiment of Shakspeare's conception, I am inclined to think, than Leslie's Falstaff. Probably the latter defies the painter for the same reason that he defies the actor; the character has too many shades, too subtly blended,

for complete realisation either on the boards or on canvas. It is worth noting how nicely Leslie has discriminated Sir Andrew Aguecheek and Slender, two characters which on the surface seem so like each other. The feeble conceit and pretension of the shallow Illyrian knight are rendered with a thorough appreciation, which imparts an expression to his face and figure quite different from that of the sheepish, but comparatively simple-minded Windsor franklin. The Maria is an arch little shrew ; very different in dress and feature in the two pictures, but in both true to the character drawn by Shakspeare. In point of transparency and richness of colour, especially in the background—an oak-paneled room, with a Palma-like portrait on the wall, half hidden by a crimson curtain—the latter picture is the better of the two ; but it shows rather a greater tendency to that blackness which was always one of Leslie's besetting sins, as he was quite conscious. He twice painted the subject of Olivia showing her face to Viola, from the same play, and a sketch for a third version of this incident was on his easel at the time of his fatal attack.

Mrs. German Reed, when Miss Priscilla Horton, sat to him in Covent Garden green-room in her costume of Fortunio, as a model for the Viola. But I have not seen the pictures. The sketch sold after his death was very sunny and brilliant in effect.

From Milton, Leslie painted but one subject—the Lady in ‘Comus,’ with the enchanter presenting to her the Circean cup. His fresco from this incident, in the summer-house in Buckingham Palace garden, though cold and dry in colour, and poor in the nude portions of the composition, is successful, as might have been expected, in the Lady, its central figure, which is purely conceived, chaste in expression, and graceful in action.

‘Tristram Shandy’ was one of Leslie’s favourite books, and has furnished the subject of one of his best pictures—Uncle Toby in the sentry-box, innocently undergoing the fire of Widow Wadman (1851). Three versions of this subject are in the National collection, bequeathed respectively by Mr. Sheepshanks, Mr. Vernon, and Mr. Jacob Bell, and the plate by Lumb Stocks is one of the most popular engravings after Leslie. As usual, the three

•

pictures vary in detail. In the Vernon picture, for example—the second painted—Uncle Toby wears a red waistcoat, and the widow has no apron, while her lawn kerchief is thicker and more closely pinned than in the earliest and latest versions, in both of which Uncle Toby wears a buff waistcoat, and the widow a lawn apron as well as kerchief. On the whole, the Sheepshanks picture must be pronounced, I think, the most vigorous in colour and the most perfect in expression; but Uncle Toby's hands are too delicate for the rest of his figure, and inferior to those in either of the later pictures. 'Inimitable Jack Bannister,' one of the pleasantest of actors, most genial of companions and kindest of men, and a genuine lover of Art into the bargain, sat for the Uncle Toby; and it would be hard to find a better model for him. This picture is perhaps the best illustration of Leslie's perfect taste. Any painter with a stain of impurity in his imagination would have risked offence in touching such a subject. There is more prurience in Sterne's pen than in Leslie's pencil. In his hands the widow becomes so loveable a person, that we over-

look the fierceness of the amorous siege she is laying to Uncle Toby's heart; while Uncle Toby himself is so thoroughly the gentleman,—so unmistakeably innocent and unsuspecting, and single-hearted,—that the humour of the situation seems filtered of all its grossness. I less like Leslie's other picture from 'Tristram Shandy,' of Tristram discovering his unfortunate "remarks" twisted up into papillotes in the hair of the chaise-vamper's wife (1833). He seems to me to have missed his usual grace in the figure of the Frenchwoman, and the colouring appears to my eye heavy and disagreeable. Constable, Leslie tells us in one of his letters, arranged the chiaroscuro of this composition for him.

The only picture which Leslie painted from Goldsmith,—whom one would have supposed likely to be one of his favourite authors,—is the "Fudge" scene from the 'Vicar of Wakefield' (1843), now in the collection of Mr. Miller at Preston. I regret that I am unable to speak of this picture from recent examination.

Fielding has furnished him with the subject of

one of his prettiest small pictures—Tom Jones showing Sophia Western her own face in the glass as the best security for his own future good behaviour. The picture was painted in 1849, and repeated in 1850 for Mr. John Harris. I only know the latter; but I find it difficult to believe that the original Sophia Western could have been lovelier than she is in the repetition. Besides the exquisite ladylike grace of the Sophia, the picture is remarkable for the great skill with which the painter has managed the light from the windows, between which hangs the mirror reflecting Sophia's sweet face. This is one of many examples of the profit to which Leslie had put his studies of De Hooghe. Another is to be found in Mr. Bicknell's picture 'The Heiress,'—a young lady just come into a large fortune, and embarrassed by the multiplicity of the correspondence, and the excessive kindness of the friends her money has brought upon her. Here the light falls through tall red-curtained windows, throwing a mellow glow over the furniture of the handsome room, in which the graceful young heiress is receiving her guests and

dictating to her amanuensis. The effect was probably suggested by a well-known evening piece of De Hooghe's in the collection of the Duke of Wellington.

Molière was another of the great humourists often laid under contribution by Leslie. He painted three times over the scene of M. Jourdain's discomfiture in his newly acquired art of fencing under the vigorous, inartistic thrusts of his servant-girl, to the immense delight of his shrewish wife, who stands by. The Sheepshanks version of the subject (1841) is slight and sketchy, but full of spirit in the action, and of truthful indication in the light and shadow. The repetition in Mr. Gillott's collection appears to me richer in colour and more solidly painted. The Jourdain in both is perfect as a conception of character, and it would be impossible to convey better the suddenness and irresistible fury of Nicole's attack. She has not even thought it worth while to lay aside her besom. The scene where Trissotin reads his sonnet to the blue-stockings of the Hôtel Rambouillet (painted for Mr. Sheepshanks in 1845) is a picture of far higher

technical merit. Though as a whole it is disagreeably chalky in texture, there is great power over the resources of the art shown in the way the light from the lustres is distributed over the scarlet hangings, and reflected in the tall mirror. Hogarth himself would not have surpassed the action and expression of the reading pedant, and the die-away ecstasies of his lady-audience, whose affectation is relieved by the sweet face of Henriette, one of the most graceful of Leslie's many exquisite conceptions of female beauty.

Another subject from Molière in the Sheepshanks collection is that scene of the 'Malade Imaginaire,' where the unhappy Argan is abandoned by his indignant physician to all the terrors of his own unaided constitution. I have little doubt that Leslie painted the expression of the pleading hypochondriac from his own face. The Toinette is peculiarly successful. The picture was painted in 1843, but is not one of the pleasantest of its period in colour or execution.

From the 'Rape of the Lock' Leslie took one of his largest and most elaborate compositions. The first picture was painted for Mr. Gibbons in

1854. It was repeated for Mr. Bullock two years later, with many variations in detail. The scene represents the moment when Belinda mourns over the discovery of the ravished lock. She is weeping in the foreground, surrounded by a sympathetic group of ladies. The Amazonian Thalestris, in *tricorné* and riding habit, indignant at the peer's boldness, grasps her whip with an evident longing to use it over the insolent beau's shoulders. In the background Sir Plume is occupied on his unavailing mission, and the peer displays the captured lock in triumph. The scene in which the action passes was painted from one of the rooms in Hampton Court Palace, and most of the details of the furniture were from Petworth studies. Mr. Millais stood for the peer, and I trace the features of two of the painter's daughters in the group round the aggrieved Belinda. When he repeated the subject for Mr. Bullock, he introduced portraits of that gentleman's daughters in place of his own. As a composition this is among the best works of Leslie's pencil, though there is an unpleasant predominance of that chalkiness in colour which grew

upon him during the last ten years of his practice. The peer is the weakest figure in the composition. Strange to say he does *not* look like a gentleman of the time of Pope, but like a modern gentleman masquerading. The Sir Plume is as genuine as the Lord Petre is unreal. The tall and commanding lady in the crimson sacque, whose back is turned to the spectator in the foreground, is a masterly example of drawing and colour, and the picture is deserving of close study by young artists for the great art shown in its easy, natural, and yet most profoundly calculated composition. It is a capital example, too, of Leslie's admirable management of light and shadow.

But, on the whole, I cannot but prefer to it,—for power in the rendering of character and for nice discrimination of humorous expression,—the 'Reading of the Will,' from 'Roderick Random' (1846), also in Mr. Gibbons' collection. Here, though all the figures, with the exception of Lieutenant Bowling and little Roderick, are in deep mourning, so masterly has been the painter's management of colour, and light and shadow, that there is no

heaviness or monotony in the general effect of the picture. Lieutenant Bowling was painted, I believe, from an old harbour-master at Broadstairs, and is a capital conception. One of Mr. Stanfield's sons sat for the Roderick, and one of the painter's daughters for the fainting legacy-hunter, who is upset by the discovery that her name is not among the squire's legatees. This is, I think, the picture in which Leslie most challenges comparison with Hogarth, both as a painter and as the teller of a story; and his work bears the difficult test bravely. In point of composition the picture is as deserving of study as the 'Rape of the Lock,' which hangs opposite to it.

It is not my intention to say much of Leslie as a portrait-painter, though his head of Archbishop Howley, and his full length of Lord Cottenham, in his Chancellor's robes, show that he might have taken a high rank in this branch of his art, had he followed it. He rarely, however, painted life-size portraits, and in the absence of such evidence of his power as only portraits on the scale of nature can supply, it may be well not to insist on his

claims in this particular department of art. We may be certain he never would have failed in his rendering of character. I have not seen his picture of 'Lady Jane Grey refusing the Crown,' but the engraving suggests an effect of colour which shows the influence of another of his favourite masters, Paul Veronese. I remember the delight which I experienced before his little picture of the same gentle lady found by Roger Ascham sitting over Plato in the oriel, while the chace sweeps on without. But I have not seen the picture (which is in Mr. Miller's fine collection at Preston) since it was exhibited in 1848. I can recall its silvery summer light, the serene sweet face and slender figure, and the glimpse of the green park, with its swelling uplands and stately trees—a reminiscence of Petworth. There is another pathetic little historical picture at Kensington, of the 'Infant Princes at their prayers,' in their dark Tower bed-chamber, on the night of their murder. The subject is taken from an affecting scene in Heywood's tragedy of 'Edward the Fourth,' and was twice painted by Leslie. Of his Court pictures

—the ‘Coronation,’ and the ‘Christening of the Princess Royal’—I will only say that he appears to have encountered the difficulties of the subjects boldly, and to have vanquished as many of them as a painter of such scenes in this age can be expected to do. To make courtly ceremonials effective incidents for the pencil, there needs, at once, in the painter a kindred power to that of Veronese and Titian, and in the subject something of that splendour of pageantry and glory of costume which embellished mediæval life. In our day it is hardly possible to keep down the most fatal suggestions of the upholsterer and the milliner. But, even if the difficulty had been less, Leslie was not a decorative painter. He was unaccustomed to the scale demanded by such subjects, and had nothing of the splendour of colouring which can invest with a charm even the fittings of Banting and Gillow, or the inventions of the Court *modiste* and *plumassier*. Leslie succeeded admirably in the portrait portion of these difficult pictures. The group of attendant ladies in the coronation picture, especially, is painted with an intense sentiment of that grace

and beauty which the subject supplied, and the painter was peculiarly qualified to reproduce. Again, the passages in either picture which most appeal to the heart, are painted with true feeling as, for example, the maiden queen, kneeling with bared and bowed head at the altar under the heavy burden of her coronation robes, while the sunbeams shed their glory upon her, like the blessing of Heaven made visible; or the crowned young mother's look, as she turns to her first-born with that yearning which makes all women kin.

I have spoken elsewhere of Leslie's pictures from sacred subjects, and from those domestic incidents such as furnish the subjects of 'The Shell,' and 'The First Lesson,' in the treatment of which the painter was so peculiarly happy.

My narrowing space warns me to draw this introduction to a close. But before I retire to let Leslie speak for himself, I am tempted to close these desultory notices of particular pictures by some general remarks on the qualities of the painter, and on his place among the artists of this country and time.

GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS OF LESLIE AS
AN ARTIST.

IN passing from the consideration of particular pictures of Leslie's to his general characteristics as a painter, I feel distrustful of my own judgment. Memory of the delight which his exhibited pictures have afforded me year after year makes me shrink from the attempt to analyse the sources of my gratification. I feel too grateful to the man who has given his generation so much refined and innocent pleasure, to be disposed to scan the "why" and the "how" of his working, or to be sure how much of what I write is present judgment, how much recollected enjoyment. In *almost* all that Leslie attempted he appears to me to have succeeded in a rare degree. Few painters have better known the range of their own powers, or more honestly followed the guidance of their real tastes and feelings. But most, even of his warmest admirers, will probably agree with me in the opinion, that he has satisfied us least in the few subjects he has painted from Holy Writ. Not

that he wanted reverence, or earnestness, or elevation of sentiment, for such themes. But in the treatment of them we have been accustomed to look either for such epic largeness and simplicity of handling as they have received from the greatest Italians, or for that vivid naturalism and local colour with which Wilkie dreamed of investing the incidents of Biblical life, and which Vernet in France, and Mr. H. Holman Hunt and others at home, have actually applied to it. Leslie, by his practice as a painter of cabinet pictures was unfitted for the one mode of treatment, while his ignorance of Eastern life and nature, if nothing else, debarred him from the other. But even among these subjects there are homely and domestic incidents which Leslie was quite fitted to make both lovely and impressive, as I think he has proved by his 'Martha and Mary,' painted originally in 1847. A third repetition of this subject was among the pictures left unfinished at his death.

But Leslie had no vocation for what may be called epic painting, or, indeed, for any form of painting calculated by scale and style to speak to

numbers. He seems, from passages in his writings, to have undervalued all that class of work, which he considered as merely subsidiary to architecture, but which ought rather to be estimated as—originally—Bible record, legend, or history, put into pictures for the sake of those who had no books, and as—afterwards—the stateliest form of decoration. He had no ambition to adorn public halls, or to cover the walls of churches. He no doubt thought that the time for giving instruction or information through pictures has passed away; that stately decoration is inappropriate to our social life and usages—in this country, at least; and that painting now-a-days cannot usefully aspire to any higher functions than those of pleasing and refining. And of all the ways in which the painter can impart pleasure or promote culture, there was evidently none which Leslie valued so highly as his power to enhance our relish for good books, and to enlarge our enjoyment of out-door nature. He wrought in the one field himself: he thoroughly and generously appreciated those who laboured honestly and lovingly in the other. His own art

was eminently literary. But he not the less passionately admired Constable's pictures for their single-hearted reproduction of the skies and streams, the downs and meadows, about Dedham and East Bergholt.

Both in his appreciation of art and literature, Leslie was eminently catholic, and in the main sound of judgment. His lectures testify to the comprehensiveness of his artistic canons, while how keenly and genuinely he loved books is evident in his choice of subjects from first to last. When we recall his pictures, it is in connection with Shakspeare, Cervantes, Le Sage, Molière, Addison, Sterne, Fielding, and Smollett. These were the books his father loved, and on such strong and nutritious literary food young Leslie was reared. He first attracted notice by his 'Sir Roger de Coverley going to Church' (1819). 'Sir Roger de Coverley in Church' (1857),* was the last picture from his hand which retained any strong impress of that which most charmed us in him. He has left few works in which subject, as

* In the collection of Mr. Miller, at Preston.

well as embodiment, is of his own imagining. His 'Mayday,' the 'Mother and Child,' the 'Who can this be?' and 'Who can this be from?' are the best examples of such pictures. But as an illustrator and pictorial embodier of other men's conceptions, he ranks among the first—if not as the very first—of English painters. So entirely true and subtle is his rendering of character and expression, so fine his appreciation of his author's sentiment, so hearty his relish for the subject in hand, that his pictures seem to me quite to escape the charge so justly brought against most pictures taken from books, that they weaken instead of strengthen our conception and enjoyment of the scene represented. What painter has entered so completely as Leslie into the mind of Shakespeare and Cervantes, of Molière and Addison? His Sancho seems to me absolutely to satisfy one's conception of the burly squire. I should say the same of his Autolycus and Perdita; his Beatrice and his Katharine; his Uncle Toby and the Widow Wadman; his Trissotin and Monsieur Jourdain; and all those saucy, sprightly *suivantes* of Molière's co-

medies—the Nicoles, and Toinettes, and Mariannes. In his choice of subjects from his favourite authors, I fancy one may trace the same hearty and intimate appreciation. He does not pick out his incidents only or mainly because they admit of picturesque costume, effective grouping, or stirring and varied action, but because they reflect the inner and more subtle sentiment of the play, or novel, or poem, which furnishes them. It has always seemed to me that our liking and appreciation of the duchess in ‘Don Quixote’ must be permanently heightened after we have learned to enjoy her high-bred humour and courteous grace from Leslie’s picture of her; after we have caught that radiant but restrained half smile, so exquisitely contrasted with the broad and boisterous merriment of the attendants—the mulatto girl above all—and the bilious contempt on the starched, vinegar face of the Duenna. So, I think, we must all acknowledge an enhanced sense of the humour of Uncle Toby’s dangerous tête-à-tête with the Widow Wadman, in the sentry-box, after studying the two in Leslie’s picture of that critical situation.

In selecting the most salient merits of this painter, I am only echoing the general verdict when I pitch first upon his power of rendering character, particularly of the humorous kind. But this power was thoroughly under the guidance of that chastening good taste which can treat even coarse subjects without vulgarity, and make otherwise odious incidents tolerable by redeeming glimpses of humanity and good feeling. In his 'Reading of the Will,' from 'Roderick Random' (1846), I would note, in illustration of the latter characteristic, the real grief of the little girl at the window—the one personage in that assembly of sharking fortune-hunters who is thinking of the dead with regret. She is unnoticed by the rest of the characters, and might easily escape observation, so unobtrusively is she introduced. But once seen, she leavens the whole scene with that salt of human kindness, which without her would be wanting, even in presence of the bluff honesty of Lieutenant Bowling, and the innocent unconcern of little Roderick. There are few of the painter's pictures in which he does not contrive to introduce some such touch, to

make us love him, and feel kindly towards our kind.

Another charm in Leslie's work is the inborn and genuine—if often homely—beauty and grace of his women. Speaking from my own feeling, I should find it difficult to parallel, for this quality, his *Perdita* in the Sheepshanks picture, or his *Beatrice* in the Gibbons collection. But all his women, even the humblest, have as much beauty as is compatible with their class, character, and occupation. This beauty never degenerates into the meretricious or the tawdry. It is eminently the real and work-day charm of human flesh and blood, whether it be refined and high-bred, as in the duchess or the ladies of the 'Rape of the Lock;' or simple and *naïve*, as in the *Perdita*; or rustic and blowsy, as in the *Mopsa* and *Dorcas*; or ripe, melting, and provocative, as in the *Widow Wadman*. Closely akin to this sentiment of genuine womanly loveliness, is Leslie's intense feeling for the domesticities. No mother, I should think, can see that little picture of his,* in which a

* In the collection of Mrs. Gibbons, Regent's Park.

lovely young woman nestles her face in the chubby neck of the crowing baby on her knee, without a thrill of maternal love at her heart. But whatever he has done in this way is free from all mawkishness. There is no trading in the "deep domestic," as a good saleable article for the market. In this, as in all he did, good taste has chastened and checked Leslie's pencil. His lectures show how highly he valued this guiding and restraining faculty, and his pictures throughout supply the best illustrations I know of the faculty in operation.

How genuine all these qualities were in Leslie is best shown by his life and by his character, as indicated in his conversation and his writing. How could *he* be other than truthful, lovely, charitable, and tasteful in his pictures, who in his home as in society, in his teaching as in his conduct, was habitually sincere, affectionate, equable, thoughtful of others, tolerant, loving to dwell rather on the good than on the bad about him? It would be well if there were more lives that should show so exact a parallel of good attributes in the workman and his works.

In going through Leslie's recollections and correspondence, I have found myself often drawn to a comparison of him as a painter with his friend Washington Irving as a writer. I trace a good many obvious points of resemblance between them, as in the hearty love of both for the nearer past of English life and manners; their unaffected sensibility to the graceful and refined in woman, and to the domestic affections; their genial relish for the humorous in character, with a not unkindred appreciation of the pathetic; their genuine Anglism of sentiment and spirit—Americans as both were by blood: and lastly, their ever-present good taste in treating every subject they took in hand. It may seem not a very high place in art to claim for Leslie, which sets him on a level with Washington Irving in literature. But Leslie loved Irving so well and admired his work so heartily, that I am sure Leslie would not complain of the parallel.

I am very imperfectly qualified to pronounce on the technical merits and demerits of Leslie as a painter. I venture what I say on this point subject to the correction of better informed judges. It

is evident from his works, as well as from what his letters tell us about them, that he wrought his way in his art slowly and laboriously. His taste, he tells us, was long in forming. He honestly confesses there was a time when he thought West equal to Raffaele, and when he was insensible to the glory of Venetian colour; and though by diligent cultivation he tutored his mind and eye to juster appreciation, it seems to me clear from his works that he had not by nature the gift of colour, and never quite made up for this want by self-culture. The colour of his earlier works is mellow and richer than that of his later ones. Failing sight may have had something to do with this, as well as the influence of Constable; but it may, also, be partly due to a natural relaxation of effort after alien perfections in one who had succeeded in winning public favour by the qualities which were natural to him. From about 1819 to 1838—judging from the pictures I have had opportunities of examining—Leslie seems to me to have been at his best as a colourist. His pictures painted after 1838 exhibit an increas-

ing tendency to opacity and chalkiness, though he ever and anon escapes from these besetting sins, and, as in his *Beatrice* (1850), paints a head as perfect in the softness of its texture and the pearly-ness of its tone, as the most exacting critic could require.

But making every allowance for such occasional felicities, I fear it must be admitted that Leslie was not a great colourist, at least if one considers the quality of his tints in themselves, rather than the choice and arrangement of them in combination. This was not for want of honest effort, for no man ever laboured more strenuously, by observation and practice, to reproduce the true effects of light, or knew better what these ought to be, or more enjoyed them in the works of other masters. De Hooghe, Maas, and the Flemish school generally, were his especial favorites for their mastery in this respect, above all others.

And if Leslie's pictures lack the peculiar charm of colour, so they are not marked by any special dexterity of manipulation. There is none of what Hazlitt called "the sword play" of the pencil about

them. But against their technical defects we must, I think, set off a rare feeling for so much of atmospheric effect as is independent of positive colour. Leslie's pictures are full of air; we can breathe in them and walk about among his groups, and retire into his distances.

Of composition he seems to me a master; quite as happy in the disposition of his personages and in their combination with the still life of his scene, as in the rendering of character by face and action. As a draughtsman, too, his merit is, unquestionably, of a very high order.

Very few painters have made so good a use of the model—getting reality and life from the living sitter, without any sacrifice of the ideal intention of the painter. His pictures, thanks to the thoroughness with which the conception is thought out, are quite free from all suggestion of the masquerade warehouse, or the old furniture shop. He is a thorough master of perspective, and has seldom been exceeded in the taste with which he selects his accessories, and the well-considered degree of finish with which he paints them. In this, as in

his conceptions of incident and character, guiding good taste is everywhere apparent.

In the gradation of their finish, above all, Leslie's pictures should supply valuable lessons to the young painter of the present day. They will help to correct that prevailing tendency to elaborate *everything* to the utmost of the painter's power, in disregard of the law that such equality of elaboration may be fitted for *studies* of parts, but can never be compatible with the conditions of a *picture* regarded as a whole.

Leslie's choice of materials and his mode of work, as finally settled, were of that honest kind which postpones immediate effect to permanence, and resists with rare firmness the temptations of the exhibition room. There is no fear of his pictures falling into ruin from his resort to ill-considered or reckless means of immediate effect. His method of painting, as it appears from the description of it already given, was eminently solid, simple, and straightforward.

Leslie's pictures must, I apprehend, be classed among those works of which the expressional

qualities will always in popular estimation overbear the technical ones, and in a great measure render all but artists indifferent to the latter. Had he but united the power of colour and the chiaroscuro of the Flemish school to his own fine humour, refinement, and appreciation of the resources of art, Leslie would have taken a place which still remains for his successors to fill up in the hierarchy of painting.

In the technical qualities, however, most essential to the rendering of expression, Leslie's art, for most of us, leaves little to desire.

I feel confident that when the pictorial art of our time comes to be compared with that which preceded and that which will follow it, Leslie's name must stand honoured, for the prevailing presence in his works of good taste, truth, character, humour, grace, and kindness, and for the entire absence of that vulgarity, bravado, self-seeking, trick, and excess, which are by no means inseparable from great attainments in painting, and which the conditions of modern art are but too apt to engender and to foster.

If I have succeeded in my earnest attempt to supply that information about the painter's works, and that estimate of their qualities, which his native modesty has restrained him from incorporating with his own autobiographical recollections, I shall feel that I have paid off a little of the great debt of enjoyment I owe to this charming painter, and most excellent man.

LESLIE AS A WRITER ON ART.



AMONG writers on art, I should give Leslie a high place, for the sound sense which guides his judgment, the taste which governs his criticism, and the freedom from one-sidedness shown in his 'Hand-book for Young Painters,' as he modestly called the work into which he re-cast the lectures delivered by him as Professor of Painting in the Royal Academy. There is a great deal in this treatise that many old painters may profitably study and take to heart. The book is anything but ambitious in its scope or in its style of handling the subject. There is

no attempt at systematising, and no pretension to exhaustion of its theme. It is rather a collection of well-weighed observations on the heads of its several sections, which deal, in succession, with the imitation of nature and style; the imitation of art; the distinction between laws and rules; classification; self-teaching; genius, imagination, and taste; the ideal and beauty of form; drawing; invention and expression; composition; colour and chiaroscuro, the cartoons of Raffaele; the Flemish and Dutch painters of the seventeenth century; landscape and portraits.

It seems to me that there has been hardly any book written on the theory of painting which enunciates a larger proportion of sound principles, for its bulk, or one more likely to guide the student safely, so far as it attempts to guide him.

Were I to select for exception conclusions or opinions from this treatise, they would be those which the author puts forward as to decorative painting, in connection with architecture, on which subject Leslie wrote in ignorance of the finest examples in this kind, which Italy alone supplies.

I think, too, that Leslie undervalued both the historical importance and the expressional qualities of early art; and that this under-estimate has misled the author in his criticism of the principles that should guide the selection of pictures for our National Gallery.

Among examples of artist biography, Leslie's 'Life of Constable' deserves, I think, to rank as a model. Affection for his subject may have had as much to do in guiding Leslie through this task, as any theory of editorial duties. But to whatever cause we are to ascribe the result, I know of no more striking example of perfect good taste than Leslie's part in this book. It seems to me difficult to praise too highly the subordination, all through, of the editor to his subject; his industry in research; his arrangement; the skill with which he has left the subject of the biography to tell his own story in letters judiciously chosen and carefully linked by brief explanatory statements; the simple earnestness with which the editor has conveyed his admiration and affection for the subject of his memoir, till he creates a

kindred feeling in those who read what he has written. It may be the consciousness of my own difficulties and shortcomings in attempts of the same kind, that makes me so sensible of Leslie's editorial merits.

The good taste and good feeling so conspicuous in his 'Life of Constable,' are equally apparent, I think, in the Autobiography from which I have but too long detained the reader.

AUTOBIOGRAPHY

OF

CHARLES ROBERT LESLIE.

CHAPTER I.

Voyage to America—Engagement at sea—French ship vanquished—
Youthful bravery—The Newfoundland dog—Residence at Lisbon—
Departure from Lisbon—Arrival at Philadelphia.

IN looking back on the opportunities my profession has given me of knowing many persons whose names will outlive the present age, I cannot doubt that much which has interested me will be read with interest by others. Without the hope that I can do justice, in my relation, to what I have seen and heard, I am yet tempted to commit to paper those of my recollections on which I dwell with the most interest, and to connect with them some account of my life.

My father, Robert Leslie, and my mother, Lydia Baker, were Americans, natives of Cecil county in the state of Maryland. Their forefathers had settled in that neighbourhood early in the last century as farmers; my father's ancestors being from Scotland, and my mother's from England.

My father was a man of extraordinary ingenuity in mechanics. He settled in Philadelphia in the year 1786, as a clock and watchmaker, having previously pursued that business at Elktown. He was a member of the Philosophical Society, and was known and respected by some of the most eminent scientific men in America, among whom I well recollect Latrobe, the architect of the Capitol at Washington. His business having become prosperous, he determined to extend it by taking a partner in Philadelphia, and by going himself to London to purchase the clocks and watches wanted for the establishment. This he did about the year 1793. He was accompanied by his family, which consisted of my mother and three young children (girls), and his sister, Margaret Leslie.

I was born in London on the 19th October, 1794, and my first recollections are of our living in a house in Portman Place, Edgeware Road, two doors from that which I occupied after an interval of thirty years. My brother, the youngest of my father's children, and about two years younger than myself, was also born in London. On the death of my father's partner, Mr. Price, he returned to America with his family.

Our voyage was a remarkable one; and, as my father kept a journal, and as I have been favoured, within these few years, with a sight of another kept by one of our fellow passengers, Mr. Lawrence Greatrakes, I am enabled to give some account of the principal events of it.

We sailed, on the 18th September, 1799, from Gravesend, in the ship *Washington*, 875 tons burthen, carrying sixteen 24-pounders (carronades), six long twelves, and two 6-pounders. She was an English-built East Indiaman, but when we sailed in her she was in the American merchant service, and armed in consequence of the war between the United States and France. She had a complement of sixty-two men and boys, and was commanded by Captain James Williamson, a Scotchman. Mr. Greatrakes remarks, that "Perhaps few instances ever occurred of a vessel suffering greater difficulties, and not being lost, in endeavouring to beat out of the Channel." And my father says: "We were only just clear of the land when we had been thirty-four days on board.

"On the 23rd October we passed through an English fleet from the Mediterranean, and were brought to by the largest of the ships—the *Majestic*, 74. The gun she fired as a signal had, by the carelessness of the gunner, a ball in it, which came on board of us, and, passing very near the heads of two of our passengers, sunk into a spar on the deck.

"On Thursday, the 24th," continues my father, "we were called up by the mate and gunner, who informed us that there was a French ship in sight, and that we must prepare for an engagement. As soon as I got on deck, the captain requested me to get Mrs. Leslie and the children up and dressed, as he wished to have them ready to go below at a minute's warning.

We were steering west, with the wind right aft, and the Frenchman following us at the distance of about four miles. It was, no doubt, a ship we had seen the evening before, dogging the fleet we had passed through, probably in the hope of cutting one or two of them off. He did not seem to be gaining on us, so that, at eight, we had breakfast as usual, soon after which we found that our enemy could keep up with us with less sail than we had, by which it was evident he could overtake us if he pleased. Our captain determined, therefore, to slacken sail, and have our fate decided while we had the day before us."

Mr. Greatrakes says: "The orders to clear for action were productive of some droll scenes. Great was the confusion produced among the passengers—some half-asleep, some only half-dressed, running every way but the right one, and carrying their moveables everywhere but where they should; bemoaning their unhappy lot in coming to sea in time of war; rolling up their bedding, and tumbling their trunks down the orlop deck stairs; and some of them tumbling themselves after them; inquiring of every one whom they judged in the least likely to know, whether it would be a hard fight; whether the French would take all the passengers' property; whether they should be put into prison; whether they should ever get home; &c., &c."

To return to my father's journal: "At half-past nine we had everything in readiness, and every man

to his station : the guns all primed, the matches lit, and all the women and children ordered down into the hold. . . . At a quarter before ten the Frenchman fired one gun, though at too great a distance to reach us. In five minutes more they were near enough, when our captain fired our first gun with his own hand, it being one that stood on the quarter-deck ; the men gave three cheers, and the action commenced very briskly on both sides, the two ships being near enough to use muskets and have a distinct view of each other. The French ship appeared new, and in every respect like a frigate, except in size. Their musket-balls for a few minutes were sent so rapidly against the side of our ship, that the noise to us was like a hail-storm against a window, and yet we had not a man killed by them. One grazed our steward's neck, and another went through the fleshy part of a man's arm. No muskets were fired from our ship, except by some of the passengers, as our men were all required to work our heavy guns ; in which we were, in one respect, very unfortunate, as almost every one of the 24-pounders that was fired tumbled over. I counted at one time five of them lying on their sides on the gun-deck. The carriages were made on a new patent plan, but so high and narrow that they could not bear the recoil. One of them in falling broke the leg of our carpenter. The two ships were but for a few minutes near enough to use muskets ; after which, some of the passengers who had been engaged with

them went to assist in making wads and handing cartridges, and the rest went below. The action was now continued with the cannon on both sides ; ours were pointed at the hull of the enemy, and we saw the effects of them in several places. They generally aimed at our rigging with double-headed shot, grape-shot, large spike nails, bars of iron from six to twelve inches long, and some of them an inch square, which did much damage to our sails and ropes. At eleven o'clock the privateer steered off, to our great joy, as almost all our cartridges were gone, most of our 24-pounders dismounted, and our crew much fatigued. We had lost, however, but one man, who was hit by a grape-shot through the head, and died instantly.

“It was the opinion of our captain, that the enemy had gone only to repair some of her damages, and meant to attack us again. After some grog, therefore, all hands went to work making cartridges, wads, &c., and getting the guns in their places ; and rather before all was ready, we saw the Frenchman bearing down on us a second time, though not so fast but that we were enabled to be quite prepared before he came near.

“They began to fire at a great distance ; but our captain ordered his men not to fire till they were close to us, and then as fast as possible with the 24-pounders. At a quarter past one we commenced the second action, with more vigour on our part than the first. The men were so eager to despatch the business, that they charged the guns with a 24-pound ball and two double-

headed shot. The French, as before, aimed at our rigging, and we at their hull, which our 24-pounders damaged very much; four of them were seen to go through her on one side below the wale, and another stove in the whole of her gangway. At a few minutes before two o'clock she sheered off, and did not return, leaving us with our rigging terribly damaged: our mainmast shot through in four places, the mizen top-sail yard in one, and the cross jack-yard cut in two in the middle; one ball through the fore-top mast, and nearly half the shrouds and stays of the ship cut away. Most of the braces were gone; and the mizen stay-sail, the smallest we had up, had thirty holes in it, the main-sail sixty-two, and the others in the same proportion: yet in the last action not a man was either killed or wounded.

“At three o'clock the French ship was so far off that we had no expectation of her return; when the captain told me I might get my family up from where they had been confined for more than five hours, with very little air, and the light of only one lanthorn. At four the privateer was nearly out of sight, and we sat down to dine on a large boiled ham, which the cook had got done for us, notwithstanding all the bustle. The men had at the same time their usual fare, to which the captain added two cheeses and an extra allowance of grog. Thus ended the busy part of the day; and, although we had beaten off our enemy, the evening prospect was but a gloomy one. Our deck

was as black as the sides of the ship with the quantity of powder that had been burnt on it, and was covered with ropes, blocks, pieces of masts, yards, &c., balls, shot, and spike-nails.* We had only four rags of sails up, and were not able to manage them for want of braces. Night coming on, put it out of our power to do anything but let the ship drift before the wind, which was east.

“The evening was closed by bringing up on deck the man that had been killed, sewn up in canvas, with a cannon-ball at his feet. He was laid on the deck; the company stood round while one of the passengers read prayers over him, and he was then lowered gently into the sea. The name of this young man was Samuel Reed; he was a good sailor, and had been with Truxton when he took a French frigate, and afterwards in the ship *Planta* when she beat off a French privateer in the Channel in the early part of the summer.”

Mr. Greatrakes says: “During the action a circumstance occurred that showed the character of our captain. A wad from one of the Frenchman’s 32-pound carronades struck the starboard quarter-rail and flew back, spinning round with great velocity. He instantly attempted to jump on it and stop it, almost pushing me down to get it. Then tearing and cutting it to pieces, he charged the larboard 6-pounder several

* I remember hearing my father say, that he found the iron of an old patten sticking in the side of the ship.

times, and, stuffing the fragments of the wad into it, fired it back again at the Frenchman, swearing bitterly at the whole nation all the time.*

“Two boys, from thirteen to fifteen years of age, got a stroke or two from the first officer for dancing horn-pipes on the main-deck during the heaviest part of both ships’ fire. Another boy, in carrying forward a 24-pound cartridge, had it shot away from his hands. ‘There,’ said he, with an oath directed to the Frenchman, ‘you ——, now I must go back for another.’ In the early part of the action our colours were shot down, when our third mate, Mr. Thomas (an Irishman) and our little steward emulously contended for the honour of first mounting the poop, to nail them to the mizen-mast, in the midst of a most heavy fire of musketry. Thomas succeeded in getting the fallen colours and nailing them up, though they were shot through several times while he was doing it, and two geese were killed in the coop on which he stood. A young American gentleman, named Wallraven, distinguished himself by his gallantry, and was publicly thanked by the captain after the action.”

* Young as I was, I can recall to mind the figure of Captain Williamson. He was a well-formed, strong-made man, of a good height, but not tall. On this occasion he wore a kind of naval uniform, a hanger at his side, and a belt round his waist, in which were stuck a pair of pistols. From what will be related, he seemed (like Dr. Johnson), to consider one Englishman a match for four Frenchmen; and with Englishmen he no doubt classed Americans, as well as Scotchmen.

Of such of the occurrences of this eventful day as were most calculated to make an impression on the mind of a child of five years of age, I have a tolerable recollection. I had often before looked with awe down the hatches into the gloomy region in which we were confined during the battle, and had seen indistinctly the upright post with notches in it for the feet, by which we children were carried down. My wonder and admiration were now excited by the steward, who seemed to me almost to fly up and down this post, by the help of the hand-rope, his frequent visits having no other object than to see that we were as comfortable as circumstances permitted, to tell us all the best news from the decks, and to bring us reinforcements of gingerbread, oranges, and wine.

All my notions of war were associated with the then popular piece of music, the "Battle of Prague," which I had heard my eldest sister play on the piano; and, accordingly, when I heard the groans of the poor man whose leg was crushed, and who was brought somewhere near us, I exclaimed "There are the *cries of the wounded*." The burial of the man who was killed made a deep impression on me, for I saw his messmates carry him to the bow of the ship, and I could distinctly trace the human form through the white canvass in which it was tightly sewn up; and this—to me, the first—image of death, has never been effaced from my recollection.

Often as children are frightened without cause, they

are as often in moments of real danger less alarmed than their elders; and I, though constitutionally timid, have no recollection of being terrified by what was going on, perhaps because I believed the hold to be a place of perfect safety. I remember that my brother and I amused ourselves for a great part of the time with playing at hide and seek among the water-casks, with some of the other children of the passengers. My brother, indeed, who was more heroic than I, wanted a little pistol, that he might go on deck and shoot the "naughty Frenchmen." My two elder sisters were of an age to understand and feel alarmed for our situation, and my youngest sister was dangerously ill with an attack of pleurisy, and in that state taken out of bed and carried below. What must my poor mother have suffered!

The captain had a very fine Newfoundland dog, named Nero, who was always greatly excited by the firing of guns. During the engagement, he was so much in the way of the sailors, running from one end of the ship to the other, jumping on the guns and barking, that either by chance or design he was thrown down a hatchway, and his leg broken by the fall. The poor animal became so restless, and his howls were so distressing, that my father, having fastened a rope to his collar, carried him to a part of the hold as far as possible from that which we occupied, and while endeavouring to find some means of securing him, he found one of the passengers sitting alone and quite

in the dark. My father asked him to hold the dog, but receiving no answer, he placed the rope in his hand, but it was cold and trembling, and incapable of retaining it.

The broken leg was probably not the worst hurt poor Nero received by his fall, for he died a few days afterwards, greatly regretted by his master, who gratified him, in his last moments, by firing a pistol over him; a favour Nero acknowledged by slightly moving his tail, and making a faint attempt to bark.

Some of these particulars have probably remained with me from hearing my father and others of the family mention them after our arrival in America, rather than from my own recollection.

Mr. Greatrakes relates that—"As our damages were too great to be repaired at sea, and the wind was unfavourable either for England or Ireland, the captain determined to go to Lisbon to refit, from whence we were about 500 miles distant.

"On the 26th, another privateer, a brig, appeared in sight with all sails set to overtake us; probably supposing, from our shattered condition, she would find us an easy prey. She came up with us towards evening, and our captain determined to sink her, which his weight of metal enabled him to do. Luckily for her, however, a shot fired prematurely reached her, and she took *French leave* as quickly as possible.

"On the 30th we took a Lisbon pilot, who came on board with a cocked hat and a high plume of red

feathers, laced ruffles to his shirt, and a sword by his side.*

* The house in which we passed our "Winter in Lisbon," had been built purposely for the accommodation of lodgers. It was four stories high. On each story were two complete and distinct suites of rooms; each suite comprising a very large parlour or drawing-room, four chambers, and a kitchen. Our family occupied a set of apartments on the second story or first-floor. The adjoining set was rented by a Portuguese *fidalgo* who held a small place under the government, and with his wife, sister, and children, led a life of pretension and poverty, show and dirt. All the rooms, except the kitchens, were built entirely without fire-places, or any means of heating them except by the occasional introduction of a brazier of charcoal, in which case it was of course imperative to sit with a door or window open. And even then, the fumes produced such headaches that we thought it better to endure the cold. In the south of Europe, the lamentable scarcity of fuel is a serious drawback to any pleasure that may be derived from passing a winter in those countries. The houses are built as if for perpetual summer. Though during the whole winter there was no snow that lay on the ground, and no ice thicker than a shilling, we had several weeks of almost incessant rain, accompanied by cold, driving winds; and afterwards occasional rain-storms of three or four days. And such rains! a whole cloud seemed to descend at once. The streets (fortunately for them) were so flooded that at times they looked as if cataracts were rushing down between the two rows of houses. But it washed them clean. Our door-windows fitted so badly, that the rain poured in at them through all sorts of crevices and open places; so that, at each of the three, large tubs had to be placed to catch the water that would otherwise have deluged the floor. After the first rain, however, my father contrived means to stop up these cracks, so as to render the in-pouring less violent. But the dampness that pervaded the house, and all other houses in this fireless country, was without remedy. The shoes that we took off at night were frequently in the morning found covered with blue mould. So also were the surbases, and the frames of the chairs and tables. Our clothes became mouldy in the bureaus and presses; the covers and edges of our books were frequently coated with mould in a single night. To guard against the effects of this humid atmosphere, which there was no fire to counteract, we had recourse to many strange expedients. Every morning, on rising, we dressed ourselves as if we were going to spend the day in the street; putting on as many under garments as we could, and finishing with our pelisses or outside coats, and fur tippets. We wore our bonnets all day long; and my sisters and myself rejoiced in cottage beavers, tied

“The repairs of the ship detained us at Lisbon five months and two days, though the carpenter had engaged to send us to sea in six weeks, or two months at the farthest. The expense was £12,000 sterling, with a deduction £2000 for old materials.

in closely to our faces. My father (always in his great coat) likewise kept on his hat, and the two boys were made to keep on theirs. Several days were really so cold, as well as damp, that after breakfast we all went regularly to bed; remaining there the whole day, except at meal-times. This we found a tolerably good plan, and *I* liked it very well, as I could then give myself up entirely to reading. One of the amusements of the juvenile part of the family, when our parents were not present (with shame I speak of it), was to peep through the keyhole, with a desire to be enlightened as to the manners and customs of the Portuguese people who occupied the adjoining suite of apartments; a door, always locked, being between their drawing-room and ours. We would not have acted so dishonourably towards persons of our own country, or even to British neighbours; but we regarded the Portuguese as “no rule.” We soon ascertained that their general habiliments were old and slovenly, but that whenever a fine day tempted the lady-wife to walk out, she covered her dirty dark calico dress with an elegant blue satin cloak trimmed with ermine; and had a barber to come and dress her hair, and decorate it with embroidered ribbons; bonnets not yet being introduced into Portugal. Keeping no regular servant, she, for these occasions, hired, by the hour, two maids to walk after her. When any of her female friends came to visit our neighbour, *they* also brought their maids with them; and while the mistresses were conversing on the sofa, the maids sat flat on the floor in front of them, and kept up a whispering talk with each other. Among other items of keyhole knowledge, we discovered that every day, about dinner-time, our neighbours had a table set out in their parlour with clean damask cloth and napkins, pieces of bread, silver forks, spoons, castors, &c.; handsome wine-glasses, and goblets, and all the paraphernalia of a very genteel dinner equipage. The table stood thus during an hour or more; so that if visitors came in, they might suppose that the family were preparing to sit down in style *comme il faut*. But to this table they never *did* sit down; for when the time of exhibition had elapsed, all the fine things were taken off and carefully put away for a similar show the next day, and the next. Meanwhile (as we found by reconnoitring through the kitchen keyhole) the Portuguese family all assembled in the place where

“ While we were at Lisbon we heard from the American consul at Corunna, of the privateer we had been engaged with. She was called *La Bellone*, of Bordeaux, a beautiful new ship mounting twenty-six brass twelves and four thirty-two pound carronades. She

their food was cooked ; seated themselves on the floor round a large earthen pan filled with some sort of stew ; and each dipped in a pewter spoon and fed out of that same pan. Our house was supplied with milk in the usual Portuguese fashion ; the fashion at least of that time. A dirty old man with a red woollen cap on his head, and round his ragged jacket a red woollen sash, to which hung several tin cups of various measures, drove before him a cow, two she-asses, and three or four goats, stopping to milk them at the doors of his customers, who thus had their choice of cow's milk, ass's milk, or goat's milk. The two last milks are considered good for invalids ; English people of that unfortunate class being then in the habit of resorting to Lisbon for the improvement of their health. They have grown wiser since the whole European continent has been opened to them. Our milkman, like all other Portuguese, took snuff *à l'outrance* ; always stopping to regale himself with a pinch more than once during the process of milking into the tin mug, and then resuming with his snuffy fingers. A remonstrance from the person who stood at the door to take the milk so offended his Portuguese dignity, that he immediately drove off his beasts in high dudgeon, and there was no milk that day. Next morning, when he was caught with some difficulty as he passed grandly by, it required considerable coaxing and apologising, and many promises of future good behaviour, to prevail on him to stop, and supply milk as usual. The fashion of knee-breeches, cocked hats, and hair tied and powdered, was retained by the Portuguese long after that style became obsolete in all other parts of the world. With their long and ample cloaks, there was no need of wasting money on good clothes to wear underneath ; and linen was rarely discerned about their necks, for very good reasons. A large house was building next door to ours. Immediately in front, the street was chiefly occupied by a wide deep slough, or mud-hole, where the paving-stones had sunk or died away ; and the councilmen, or aldermen, or selectmen (if there are any such persons in Lisbon), had taken no account of it. When the weather was uncommonly bad, the carts that brought stone for the building generally stuck fast in this capacious hole. The Lisbon carts were of very primitive structure. They had no close sides ; neither had they iron stanchions like those of drays to keep things from falling ; there

was a very swift sailer, and had, when she left port, 275 men ; but when she engaged us her complement was 240, having put the others on board a British prize. We killed thirty-seven and wounded fifty-eight, and when she got to Corunna she had four and a half

were only a few crooked sticks, stuck in here and there along the edges. Though wood is so scarce in Portugal, there was a great waste of it in the wheels, which had no spokes, but were solid and massy, like grindstones ; and the axle-tree revolved with them, groaning, or rather, shrieking dismally all the time. These carts were drawn by a pair of oxen, which it always required two men to urge along. The dress of these carmen began by cocked hats, and powdered hair tastefully queued with blue or pink ribbon ; cotton velvet jackets with tarnished, tinsel-looking ornaments ; faded breeches open at the knees ; and their bare Portuguese legs ended, as usual, in old shoes with large showy buckles. Each driver carried a goad, and when the cart-load of stone got into the slough, while one man goaded the oxen, shouting violently something that sounded like "*shah !*" the other went to their heads, and endeavoured to frighten the poor beasts out of the mud-hole by making ferocious faces at them, and *shaking* also in a loud voice, and brandishing his stick threateningly. The workmen came out of the house to assist in this enterprise of extricating the cart ; and they always had to do at the end what they should have done at the beginning,—unload it of the slabs of stone ; after which, the oxen and the empty cart were generally shahed out of the hole in less than half-an-hour. Among the sights of Lisbon streets, those that have a taste for such things may be treated daily with the gratuitous view of a pig-killing. If a man is driving a pig, and the animal seems to have more than his usual disinclination to "go a-head," the driver, to cut short all further argument, stops in the open street, takes out his knife, and deliberately kills the pig. Then, getting some dry furze from the nearest shop, he makes a fire in the street, singes and scrapes the animal, removes the inside, and carries the carcase home on his shoulder, all ready for selling or cooking. The Portuguese pork is the finest in the world : being fattened on chestnuts and *sweet* acorns. This food gives a peculiar sweetness and delicacy to the meat, the fat of which is as mild as cream. The beef is far from good ; and there is a law against killing calves ; it being thought better they should live and grow up into larger and more profitable animals. Nevertheless, mysterious men came sometimes to our house, and with many and solemn injunctions to secrecy, produced from under their cloaks a piece of

feet water in the hold." These particulars are confirmed by my father's journal, with the exception of the number of men killed, which he states at thirty.*

"On the 31st of March," says Mr. Greatrakes, "we left Lisbon, and the same day we carried away our new fore top-mast in a gale, and the next morning though the wind had subsided suddenly, it left such a deep trenching sea that the ship rolled in the most dreadful manner, and about 11 o'clock our new main top-mast was rolled over-board, with a man and a boy on it. The man was killed, but the boy saved himself by catching in the shrouds, though he was severely wounded.

"On the 3rd April, while all hands were busily employed in clearing the wreck of the two masts, at five, p.m., we saw a sail to windward, appearing like a ship of war. We could not make sail from her, if we would, and our captain now pronounced her a frigate, and declared his intention of fighting her, should she veal, for which they asked an enormous price, as an indemnification to their consciences for having violated the law. Kids are much eaten in Portugal; but it is not altogether safe to venture on one, unless you are quite sure that it is not a cat. I am still uneasy with a misgiving, that at a table not our own, I *did* eat a slice of grimalkin kid; and I can never be quite certain that I did not. I must say, however, that whether of the feline species or not, it looked and tasted well. Among the country people that come into market, were the wine-sellers, each carrying on his back a borachio or goat-skin, distended with new wine, the forelegs being brought round the neck of the man and tied together in front. Such were the wine-skins that Don Quixote attacked with his sword, mistaking them for an army of soldiers.—"*Recollections of Lisbon*," by Miss Leslie.

* The remainder of my father's journal has unfortunately been lost.

prove to be an enemy. We cleared for action, and at six we could see her hull, but no colours; at half-past six we were ready, and could now discern her hoisting colours, but it was too dark to see what they were. At seven she shot across our bows, within pistol-shot, matches lighted, and every gun with lanthorns, as were ours. At this moment a perfect silence reigned in both ships; not a whisper was to be heard in our own. We were incapable of preventing her from lying on us in any situation she might choose, and her taking this very formidable one of crossing our bows alarmed us much, as she might in passing, being higher than ourselves, have raked us dreadfully. We now concluded she was an enemy, and respiration seemed almost to cease among us for a few seconds, expecting her fire. She, however, swiftly crossed our bows from starboard to larboard, and wearing round, as if animated by an instinctive spirit, laid herself alongside of us at about twenty yards' distance. In this manœuvre was fully exhibited the great skill and discipline of British seamen, and all was done in profound silence. She hailed us in English, a language at this moment peculiarly musical to our ears, and she proved to be the *Sea Horse*, a 38-gun frigate, most gallantly manned and homeward-bound from a cruise.*

* It may seem incredible that the captain of our ship should have thought of fighting a frigate, disabled as he was; but he assuredly did so, for I distinctly remember, when we came up from the hold, seeing our sailors all ranged at their guns with lighted matches, and I can, therefore, vouch for the veracity of Mr. Greatrakes.

“On the 11th May we arrived at Philadelphia, forty-two days from Lisbon, and seven months and twenty-six days from London.”

My father now found himself obliged to engage in a law-suit with the executors of his deceased partner, who had greatly mismanaged the business. The lawsuit turned out tedious and expensive, and before it was decided my father, whose health had been long declining, died, after a confinement to his room of one week.

This was in 1804. I was too young to feel how much we all lost in him. He was a most kind parent, and I cannot now recollect that I ever had an angry word from him, though I can remember many indulgences and gratifications which he afforded to my sisters, my brother, and myself, at an expense of time and trouble, of which we were then little aware. The retrospect convinces me that his chief happiness consisted in making his children happy, as well as his wife, between whom and himself I can remember nothing but entire harmony and affection. The only recollections of my father that are painful, are of his ill-health. I cannot recall to mind a single day in which he seemed quite well; and his disorders must have been greatly aggravated by his pecuniary embarrassments during the last years of his life.

Among his most intimate friends, I remember the leading physicians of Philadelphia—Doctors Rush, Barton, Whistar, Physick, and Mease. He had also known Franklin, and among his daily associates were

Charles Wilson Peale, and Oliver Evans, two men of great ingenuity—the first in many ways, the last as an engineer. That a man, without any advantages of education, should have lived constantly in such society, proves that he possessed no ordinary mind. His reading was, probably, not extensive; but I remember that, after Shakespeare, his favourite authors were Addison, Pope, Fielding, Sterne, and Goldsmith. He made a small collection of engravings in England, and “Hogarth’s Apprentices” were among the number.

CHAPTER II.

Desire to be a painter—George Frederick Cooke—Departure for England—
New acquaintances—Visits to the theatre—Allston and Coleridge—
Visit to Clifton—Obtain the Academy medals—Fuseli and Westmacott
—Visit to Paris—Coleridge's lectures on Shakespeare—Fragments of
Coleridge—Coleridge at Highgate—Charles and Mary Lamb.

AT my father's death there was so little property left that my mother was obliged to open a boarding-house, and my eldest sister to teach drawing to support the family. My brother and I had been sent to school at the University of Pennsylvania, which then occupied a splendid house in Ninth-street, built by the citizens of Philadelphia to present to General Washington, but which the removal of the seat of government from that city prevented his occupying.

It would not have been in the power of my mother to continue sending us to this school, but for the kindness of Dr. Rogers, the English professor, a Baptist minister, who abated considerably in his charge for our tuition, and Mr. Robert Petterson, the professor of mathematics, who, having known my father intimately, made no charge whatever. I am sorry to say, however, I did not appreciate this liberality as I ought to have done, but neglected the study of mathematics as much as I possibly could.

My summers and autumns were at this period regularly spent in visits to my great uncles, Philip Ward and George Hall, with my eldest sister, Eliza, and my kind aunt, Margaret Leslie (my father's sister). These uncles lived in Chester county, and were farmers. The scenery about Mr. Ward's house was very beautiful, the Brandywine creek ran near it, and one of its tributary streams turned a flour-mill and a saw-mill belonging to my uncle. I shall never forget the kindness I received from my worthy relatives, while under their roofs. Their habits were simple and rustic. My uncle Hall performed all the work of his little farm himself; but then, he belonged to a volunteer corps of cavalry; indeed, he had served in the revolutionary war, and his horseman's boots, cap, sword, and his blue coat with red facings, which I saw hanging up in his bed-room, though they never happened to be worn during our visits, gave him great importance in my eyes. At Mr. Ward's, one of his sons was the working miller, and the other the farmer, and here I became familiar with all the operations of both mill and farm. I accompanied my cousin Tommy Ward in the fields when he was ploughing or sowing, and in the barn when he was thrashing or winnowing the corn, and I well remember a grand husking party (or "frolic," as it was called), when the neighbours for miles round came to assist in stripping the Indian corn of its outer covering, and afterwards sat down to a most substantial supper. To the imagery treasured in my recollection of these simple

scenes, I believe I owe much of the exquisite enjoyment I receive from reading the poetry of Burns. His "Hallowe'en," his "Twa Dogs," and other poems, in which the labours and enjoyments of the cottage are described, always transport me to the log-houses of my kind-hearted uncles and aunts in Chester county.

From my infancy I had been fond of drawing, and when old enough to think of a profession, I wished to be a painter. But my mother had no means of giving me a painter's education, though I believe she thought at one time of placing me with an engraver. This notion was however abandoned, and in the year 1808 I was bound apprentice to Messrs. Bradford and Inskeep, Booksellers. Samuel T. Bradford, the senior partner, was at that time the most enterprising publisher in Philadelphia. While I was under his care he treated me with the kindness of a father, but was strict in exacting from me attention to business. If he found me drawing when I should have been otherwise engaged, he shook his head and seemed so much displeased, that the most distant hope of his ever assisting me to become a painter never entered my mind. The circumstance which changed his opinion and fixed my destiny grew out of the arrival in America of the celebrated actor, George Frederick Cooke. The excitement produced among play-going people on his first appearance in Philadelphia was most extraordinary.—He was to play *Richard* on a Monday night, and on the Sunday evening the steps of the

theatre were covered with groups of porters, and other men of the lower orders, prepared to spend the night there, that they might have the first chance of taking places in the boxes. I saw some of them take their hats off and put on nightcaps. At ten o'clock the next morning the door was opened to them, and at that time the street in front of the theatre was impassable. When the rush took place, I saw a man spring up and catch hold of the iron which supported a lamp on one side of the door, by which he raised himself so as to run over the heads of the crowd into the theatre. Some of these fellows were hired by gentlemen to secure places, and others took boxes on speculation, sure of selling them at double or treble the regular prices. When the time came for opening the doors in the evening, the crowd was so tumultuous that it was evident there was little certainty that the holders of box-tickets would obtain their places, and for ladies the attempt would be dangerous. A placard was therefore displayed, stating, that all persons who had tickets would be admitted at the stage door before the front doors were opened. This notice soon drew such a crowd to the back of the theatre, that when Cooke arrived he could not get in. He was on foot, with Dunlap, one of the New York managers, and he was obliged to make himself known before he could be got through the press. "I am like the man going to be hanged," he said, "who told the crowd they would have no fun unless they made way for him."

I should have had little chance of seeing him that night but for a friend in the theatre, Tom Reinagle, a lad of my own age, and one of the assistant scene painters. He obtained me a place in the flies, as a kind of gallery just over the stage is called, and from that eminence I first saw George Frederick Cooke, the best *Richard* since Garrick, and who has not been surpassed even by Edmund Kean. Cooke had seen Garrick, and no doubt this was much to his advantage.

The other characters in which I saw him were *Lear*, *Shylock*, *Falstaff*, *Iago*, *Sir Giles Overreach*, *Sir Pertinax Mac Sycophant*, and *Sir Archy Mac Sarcasm*; and I have a perfect recollection of him in all. I thought Edmund Kean inferior to him in *Lear*, but in *Sir Giles Overreach* superior, particularly in the last scene. I was told by Bannister that Cooke's *Falstaff* was much below Henderson's, but it certainly was above any other *Falstaff* I ever saw; and his *Mac Sycophant* and *Mac Sarcasm* were perfection. I think of him always with particular interest, not only as one of the *very* few really great tragic actors I have seen, but as the cause of my coming to England.

I dined once in company with him at the fish-house on the banks of the Scuykill, with a club of gentlemen who, in the summer months, resorted there to fish. Cooke's manners, when sober, were perfect, and I came away before he got drunk.

I had served three years of my time at the book-selling business when a likeness which I made of Cooke

attracted the attention of some of my friends, and Mr. Bradford became of opinion that I might succeed as an artist. From that moment he encouraged my attempts at drawing, as much as he had before discouraged them. Mr. Clibborn, an Irish gentleman, and a friend of Mr. Bradford, who had often honoured me with his notice while I was behind the counter, carried the sketch of Cooke to the Exchange Coffee House at the hour when it was most frequented by the merchants; the attempt was thought surprising for a boy, and in a few hours my fame was spread among the wealthiest men in the city. Mr. Bradford therefore found no difficulty in raising a fund by subscription, to which he contributed liberally himself, sufficient to enable me to study painting two years in Europe.

As to the little likeness of Cooke, there was nothing very wonderful in it. I had studied over and over again the pictures in Peale's Museum, having had access to it at all times, in consequence of the intimacy between my father and the very ingenious proprietor. I was not acquainted with Mr. Sully, the best painter in Philadelphia, but I never passed his door without running up into his show-room (which was at all times accessible), and spending as much time there as I had to spare. The windows of the print-shops were also so many academies to me, and often detained me so long when I was sent on errands, that I was obliged, on leaving them, to run as fast as possible to make up for lost time. When all this is considered, and also

that I took an uncommon interest (even for a boy) in everything relating to the stage, and that I shared fully in the excitement produced by the arrival of such an actor as Cooke in America, it would, I think, have been more surprising had I failed in the attempt to make a likeness of him from recollection, than that I should, to a certain degree, have succeeded.

Luckily, however, for me, my drawing was thought wonderful; and my liberal friend, Mr. Bradford, determined to send me to England, under the care of his partner and brother-in-law, Mr. Inskeep, who was about to sail for London on business.

Before I left Philadelphia, Mr. Sully, with whom I had become acquainted, gave me the first lesson I received in oil-painting. He began a copy of a picture in my presence, and then put his palette and brushes into my hand, telling me to proceed in the same way with a copy of my own. The next day he carried his work further, and I again followed him, and so on, until the copies were both finished; thus explaining to me at once the processes of scumbling, glazing, &c.

Sully gave me letters to Mr. West, Sir William Beechey, Mr. Charles King, and other artists; and thus provided, I sailed from New York on the 11th of November, 1811, and, after a short and pleasant passage, arrived at Liverpool on the 3rd of December. Notwithstanding the gloomy season of the year, I entered London with such feelings as we can experience, perhaps, but once in our lives. It was my birthplace, and

my earliest recollections belonged to it. I had a kind of dreamy remembrance of the magnificence of St. Paul's, and the splendour of the Lord Mayor's show. The novels of Miss Burney, and the "Picture of London," had made me acquainted with its chief objects of interest, and I had often amused myself with tracing its localities on the maps. Familiar with the engraved works of Hogarth, the very purlieus of St. Giles's, from whence his backgrounds are so frequently taken, possessed to my imagination the charm of classic ground.

For the last three years I had enjoyed opportunities of seeing all the most interesting books as they arrived from England in the bloom of novelty. The talk of the literary men who frequented Mr. Bradford's shop, was often of London and its wonders. I knew the names and styles of the principal English artists from the many engravings I had opportunities of seeing. Passionately fond of the theatre, I knew that Kemble, Mrs. Siddons, Mrs. Jordan, Bannister, Dowton, and Munden were still on the stage; and I had heard of Liston, Matthews, and Emery, who were then in the meridian of their glory. I had seen one of the finest of West's pictures (his "Lear in the Storm"), and I was to see and know the great artist himself. All this to a boy of sixteen, and of such tastes as I have described, could not but afford anticipations of the most intoxicating delight. Nor did the reality fall short of the anticipation.

For a few days I was at the London Coffee House, on Ludgate Hill, with Mr. Inskeep and other Americans. I delivered my letters to Mr. West, and was kindly received by him. I visited the galleries of artists, the theatres, and the other principal objects of attraction to strangers, and

“Such sober certainty of waking bliss
I never knew ’till now.”

But these enjoyments were soon interrupted by a severe illness, which confined me to my room in the hotel. I was solitary, and began to find that even in London it was possible to be unhappy. I did not, however, feel this in its full force until I was settled in lodgings, consisting of two desolate-looking rooms up two pair of stairs, in Warren Street, Fitzroy Square. My new acquaintances, Allston, King, and Morse were very kind, but still they were *new acquaintances*. I thought of the happy circle round my mother’s fire-side, and there were moments in which, but for my obligations to Mr. Bradford and my other kind patrons, I could have been content to forfeit all the advantages I expected from my visit to England, and return immediately to America. The two years I was to remain in London seemed, in prospect, an age.

Mr. Morse, who was but a year or two older than myself, and who had been in London but six months when I arrived, felt very much as I did, and we agreed to take apartments together. For some time we

painted in the same room, he at one window and I at the other. We drew at the Royal Academy in the evening, and worked at home in the day. Our Mentors were Allston and King; nor could we have been better provided: Allston, a most amiable and polished gentleman, and a painter of the purest taste; and King, warm-hearted, sincere, sensible, prudent, and the strictest of economists. These gentlemen were our seniors; our most intimate associates of our own age were some young Bostonians, students of medicine, who were walking the hospitals, and attending the lectures of Cline, Cooper, and Abernethy. With them we often encountered the tremendous crowds that besieged the doors of Covent Garden Theatre when John Kemble and Mrs. Siddons played. It was the last season in which the public were to be gratified with the performance of the greatest actress that ever trod the stage, and we practised the closest economy that we might afford the expense of seeing her often. In the acting of Mrs. Siddons and John Kemble, I remember particularly (perhaps because it was somewhat unexpected) the grace with which they could descend from the stateliness of tragedy to the easy manner of familiar life. The scene in which Mrs. Siddons, as *Volumnia*, sat sewing with *Virgilia*, and the subsequent scene with *Valeria*, and in *Hamlet*, the manner in which John Kemble gave the conversations with the players, were beautiful instances of this. These passages are not comic; but both brother and sister, in

giving them, indicated the perfection of genteel comedy. Perhaps it is the highest praise of such acting to say, that it was truly Shakespearian, and made one feel, still more than in reading the plays, the value of such scenes. In the "Winter's Tale," also, the by-play of *Leontes* with the child *Mamillius*, while he is jealously watching *Hermione* and *Polixenes*, was marked by John Kemble with the same fine tact; and the manner in which Mrs. Siddons, as *Lady Macbeth*, dismissed the guests from the banquet scene, has often been noticed among the minor beauties of her acting. After her retirement from the stage she was fond of adverting to her theatrical career, and in a conversation on this subject she said to my friend Newton, "*I was an honest actress, and at all times in all things endeavoured to do my best.*"

I thought the *Falconbridge* of Charles Kemble as perfect as the *Coriolanus* of his brother John. Nature, as well as art, had admirably adapted the brothers for these two characters. Charles, then young, possessed a heroic face and figure, and the spirit he threw into the reputed son of Cœur de Lion, as he played the character, was too natural not to be his own; while the impatience of plebeian dictation as certainly belonged to John Kemble as his noble Roman countenance: indeed, I can imagine no other *Coriolanus*, or *Brutus*. The cast of parts at that period was glorious. In the "Winter's Tale" we had John, and Charles Kemble, and Mrs. Siddons; with Fawcett in *Autolycus*, Liston in the *Clown*,

Blanchard in the old *Shepherd*, and Mrs. Harry Johnstone (a beautiful creature), in *Perdita*. It says much for the company of Drury Lane that they could attempt to compete with that of Covent Garden. The former had Bannister, Munden, and Dowton, and attracted full houses at the Lyceum Theatre, where they played while Drury Lane was rebuilding.

My first instructors in painting were Mr. West and Mr. Allston. They permitted me at all times to see the works they were engaged on, and were ever ready to give me advice and assistance in the pictures I attempted, which were then chiefly portraits of the size of life. It was Allston who first awakened what little sensibility I may possess to the "beauties of colour. He first directed my attention to the Venetian school, particularly to the works of Paul Veronese, and taught me to see, through the accumulated dirt of ages, the exquisite charm that lay beneath. Yet, for a long time, I took the merit of the Venetians on trust, and, if left to myself, should have preferred works which I now feel to be comparatively worthless. I remember when the picture of "The Ages," by Titian, was first pointed out to by me Allston as an exquisite work, I thought he was laughing at me. It is but fair to myself, however, to say, that from the first I was delighted with the Raffaelles in the same collection (the Bridgewater).

Mr. West gave me a note to Fuseli, whose authority was at that time sufficient to admit me to draw in the Royal Academy as a probationer. I also became a

student of the Townley Marbles in the British Museum, and through the introduction of Mr. West I had access to the Elgin Marbles, then deposited in a temporary building in the garden of Burlington House. Morse and I studied there from six till eight o'clock in the summer mornings, and I copied several pictures at Mr. West's house, where I had the constant benefit of the advice of the venerable and truly amiable President.

I think it was during the second year of my residence in London that Allston's health became seriously affected; and, as change of air was recommended, he determined to visit Bristol, where he had an uncle living, who hearing of his state had advised him to try the air of Clifton. Mr. and Mrs. Allston left London, accompanied by Morse and myself; but, when we reached Salt Hill, Allston became too ill to proceed, and it was determined that Morse should return to town and acquaint Coleridge with the circumstance. He was affectionately attached to Allston, and came to Salt Hill the same afternoon, accompanied by his friend Dr. Tathill. He stayed at the Inn for the few days that Allston was confined there. The house was so full that the poet was obliged to share a double-bedded room with me. We were kept up late in consequence of the critical condition of Allston, and, when we retired, Coleridge seeing a copy of "Knickerbocker's History of New York" (which I had brought with me) lying on the table, took it up and began

reading. I went to bed, and I think he must have sate up the greater part of the night, for the next day I found he had nearly got through *Knickerbocker*. This was many years before it was published in England, and the work was of course entirely new to him. He was delighted with it.

I had seen Coleridge before, but it was on this occasion that my acquaintance commenced with this most extraordinary man, of whom it might be said as truly as of Burke, that "his stream of mind was perpetual." His eloquence threw a new and beautiful light on most subjects, and when he was beyond my comprehension, the melody of his voice, and the impressiveness of his manner held me a willing listener, and I was flattered at being supposed capable of understanding him. Indeed, men far advanced beyond myself in education might have felt as children in his presence.

Luckily for me he could not help talking, be he where or with whom he might, and I shall ever regret that I did not take notes, imperfect as they must have been, of what he said. I can only now remember, that besides speaking much of Allston, whom he loved dearly, he gave an admirable analysis of the character of *Don Quixote*. He said, "there are two kinds of madness; in the one, the object pursued is a sane one, the madness discovering itself only in the means by which it is to be gained. In the other, an insane intention is aimed at or compassed by means that the soundest mind would employ, as in

cases of murder, suicide, &c. The madness of Don Quixote is of the first class, his intention being always to do good, and his delusion only as to the mode of accomplishing his object."

It was said of Coleridge by one who knew him intimately, and was indeed one of his most active friends, that "he was a good man, but whenever anything presented itself to him in the shape of a moral duty he was utterly incapable of performing it." He had, no doubt, great faults and weaknesses, but this was unquestionably a sweeping exaggeration, uttered perhaps in a moment of irritation. At Salt Hill, and on some other occasions, I witnessed his performance of the duties of friendship in a manner which few men of his constitutional indolence could have roused themselves to equal.

I accompanied Mr. and Mrs. Allston to Clifton, where I spent a fortnight with them, and had the pleasure to leave our patient convalescent under the care of Mr. King, to whom Coleridge had procured him a letter from Southey. To this eminent surgeon (under Providence) Allston believed he owed his life. During the gradual cure of his painful disorder, he was, however, subject to a great deal of annoyance from his uncle, Mr. Vanderhorst, of a nature to be severely felt in his weak and nervous state; and never, perhaps, did one kind-hearted man torment another more.

Among one or two other prejudices, Mr. Vanderhorst cherished an inveterate animosity against

doctors. "Don't let one of those rascals enter your door," was the burthen of his first visit to his suffering nephew. "Follow my advice, live well, and trust to the air of Clifton. You see how well I am,"—he had only the gout,—“and how healthy all my family are, and this is because we never let a doctor come near us.” At the very moment in which this advice was inflicted on the patient, we were expecting the arrival of Mr. King. Mr. Vanderhorst luckily left before the doctor came; but as the latter visited Allston regularly twice a day, and Mr. Vanderhorst or one of his family called often, our apprehensions of a collision, or at least a discovery of what was going on, were unceasing. In the meantime Allston's gradual recovery was evident, and Mr. Vanderhorst took the whole credit of it to himself.

While I was at Clifton, Coleridge very unexpectedly arrived and engaged to give a course of lectures on Milton and Shakespeare. I heard three of them, and here again the regret arises that I took no notes. In a letter I wrote at the time, and which has since been returned to me, I find the following passage:—“His object, he says, is not to show, what everybody acknowledges, that Shakespeare and Milton were men of great genius, but to efface the impression, that because their genius was great, they must *necessarily* have great faults, and to prove that their judgment was equal to their genius;—in other words, that neither of them was an *inspired idiot*.” “He has given me,” I

added, "a much more distinct and satisfactory view of the nature and ends of poetry, and of painting, than I ever had before."

I was now admitted a student in the Antique Academy of which Fuseli was the keeper. I had been impressed with the greatest respect for his genius, both as a painter and a writer, before I left America. The engraving from his "Hamlet and the Ghost" had scared me from the window of a print shop in Philadelphia, and I still contemplate that matchless spectre with something of the same awe which it then inspired. I hoped for much advantage from studying under such a master, but he said little in the Academy. He generally came into the room once in the course of every evening, and rarely without a book in his hand. He would take any vacant place among the students, and sit reading nearly the whole time he stayed with us. I believe he was right. For those students who are born with powers that will make them eminent, it is sufficient to place fine works of art before them. They do not want instruction, and those that do are not worth it. Art may be *learnt* but can't be *taught*. Under Fuseli's wise neglect, Wilkie, Mulready, Etty, Landseer, and Haydon distinguished themselves, and were the better for not being made all alike by teaching, if indeed that could have been done.

I obtained two silver medals in the Academy, and, Mr. West being indisposed, I received them on both occasions from the hand of Fuseli. The first was for a

drawing from the Laocoon; Fuseli had ordered that we should draw the principal figure only; but as, from the number of competitors, I could obtain no other seat than one from which part of the father was hidden by one of the boys, I asked him if I might introduce that boy. He objected. I urged that I could not draw the limb that was hidden, except from imagination, and again I begged him to let me put in the boy. He replied, "if you draw one you must draw both, and I won't have an ape and two monkeys,"—alluding to the caricature of the group, by Titian.

The other drawing for which I received a medal was from the life, and the figure was set by Flaxman. I value my medals, therefore, the more as being associated with my recollections of these two great artists.

One evening, in the Life Academy, while Westmacott was visitor, Fuseli came in, and I heard part of an argument between them on the merits of the Elgin Marbles. Fuseli had never fully shared in the enthusiasm with which Mr. West and other artists hailed their arrival in England. It was the fashion with some of them (not with Mr. West, I think,) to praise the Elgin Marbles as superior even to the Apollo. To some remark of Westmacott, in praise of the Theseus, Fuseli replied:

"The Apollo is a god, the man in the Mews is a demi-god,* and the Theseus is a man."

* A cast from the colossal figure of the Monte Cavallo, then exhibited in the King's Mews.

"You will admit," said Westmacott, "that he is a hero?"

"No," replied Fuseli, "he is only a strong man."

Edwin Landseer, who entered the Academy very early, and was a pretty little curly-headed boy, attracted Fuseli's attention by his talents and gentle manners. Fuseli would look round for him, and say, "Where is my little *dog boy*?"

Allan Cunningham has said truly that Fuseli was liked by the students, notwithstanding the occasional violence of his temper. I have no recollection, however, of his being near-sighted, as this biographer asserts. On the contrary, my impression is, that his sight was remarkably good at any distance. He was ambi-dextrous, and generally corrected our drawings with his left hand. Harlowe's small portrait of him is the most like: but it would have required a Reynolds to do justice to the intelligence of his fine head. His keen eye, of the most transparent blue, I shall never forget.

None of his peculiarities, either as a man or a painter, prevented his being a great favourite among ladies. He was fond of female society, and at the theatre, particularly, as I was told by a lady who knew him intimately, he was a truly delightful companion. He was most fond of those nights when the plays of Shakespeare formed the entertainment, and on such occasions his deep knowledge and enthusiastic admiration of the poet, as well as his own wit, rendered the

intervals between the acts as agreeable to his companions as the time occupied in the performance. As the influence of women softened his temper and called forth all his powers of pleasing, it is not surprising that Mary Wolstonecraft fell in love with him when he was fifty, or that more than one lady felt for him something akin to love in the very last years of his life.

The first large picture I attempted was of Saul and the Witch of Endor. West greatly assisted me in the composition, calling frequently at my room while I was about it. When the picture was done I sent it to the British Gallery for exhibition; but, as it was not varnished, it appeared unfinished, and was turned out. Mr. West desired me to carry it to his house, where I varnished it in his large room, and there, by his kind influence, it was soon purchased by Sir John Leicester,* who gave me a hundred guineas for it.

Allston was now in London again. His own health was re-established, but that of his excellent wife was much impaired. They had taken a house and furnished it, having till now lived in lodgings, and had but just removed when her illness suddenly increased, and she died in two or three days. In fact, after taking possession of her new home, she never recrossed the threshold alive. She was a sister of Dr. Channing, of whom I often heard her speak before he was known in England. She was never tired of

* Afterwards Lord de Tabley.

talking of "that little saint, William," as she called him. The very clay of which the Channings were formed seemed to have religion in its composition. Mrs. Allston told me that her brother, when a child, used to turn a chair into a pulpit and preach little sermons to the other children of the family. I saw Channing often during his short stay in London—and to see was to love him. At his request, I accompanied him to the burying-ground of St. Pancras Chapel, to show him his sister's grave. After the death of his wife, Allston quitted his house and hired apartments at No. 8, Buckingham Place, Fitzroy Square, where Morse and myself lodged.

In September, 1817, I went with Allston and William Collins to Paris. We all made studies in the Louvre, and visited the houses of the principal artists, though Gérard was the only one with whom we had an interview, and he, though he received us very politely, did not show us any of his pictures. Of the modern French pictures we did see we were most pleased with those of Guérin. His "Dido and Æneas" was just then completed, and a picture of La Roche Jacquelin heading a charge of Vendéans. I was asked by a French lady how I liked the great works of David—the "Romans and Sabines" and the "Leonidas." I said I did not think them natural.

"Not natural!" she exclaimed. "I assure you he never paints any object whatever without having nature before him."

I could have told her, had it been worth while to pursue the argument, that many an artist paints with nature before him without painting naturally. Many a one paints from nature in the sense in which the Irishman, who was mistaken for a Scotchman, said he was "*from Scotland—a great way from Scotland, thanks be to God for that same!*"

We found that Wilkie's reputation was, at that time, very high in France. "I like your *Vilkes*, but I don't like your *Vest*," said a Frenchman to me.

Being employed to paint some portraits of Americans in Paris, I remained there three months, and then returned to London, in company with Stuart Newton, whom I met in Paris for the first time. He was on his way from Italy to England, and he and I made an excursion through Brussels and Antwerp, where I had the pleasure of dining at the house of my friend, Mr. Clibborn, whose exertions for me in Philadelphia had, in a great measure, led to my becoming a painter.

Washington Irving was in England, but at Liverpool, occupied with business; the mercantile house to which he belonged being at that time in a state of embarrassment which led to a bankruptcy. When this took place, Irving, after a short excursion to Scotland, where he became known to Sir Walter Scott, came to London with the intention of exerting himself as an author, though with no expectation of becoming popular in England. The "*Sketch Book*" was written solely with a view to publication in Ame-

rica, where "Salmagundi," and "Knickerbocker" had gained him a high reputation.

Morse had returned to America, and Allston soon after followed him. The best picture the latter left in England was his "Jacob's Dream," at Petworth. It was bought by Lord Egremont, who invited the artist to Petworth, and would, no doubt, have employed him on other works, if he had remained in this country. The friends with whom I now spent most of my leisure were Irving and Newton.

I had frequent opportunities of seeing and hearing Coleridge. He delivered a course of lectures on Shakespeare, to which he gave me tickets, but I was sorry to see his London audiences much smaller than those at Bristol. The following note from him marks the date of these lectures.

"Highgate.

"MY DEAR LESLIE,

"Mr. Colburn has entreated my influence with you to have intrusted to him for a week or ten days your last drawing of my phiz to have it engraved for his Magazine. I replied that I had no objection, and thought it probable that you would have none, and have in consequence given him this note.

"You see, alas! by my scanty audiences that there cannot be the least objection to your taking with you half a dozen friends to my lectures, who are like ourselves, with more in our brains than in our pockets.

Why, my dear *Leslie*, do you so wholly desert us at Highgate? Are we not always *delighted* to see you? Now, too, more than ever; since, in addition to yourself, you are all we have of Allston.

“S. T. COLERIDGE.”

“1st March, 1819.”

On looking back to the time when this note was written, I grieve to think that I should have allowed my natural indolence, the distance, and occupations, often trifling in comparison with the privilege of enjoying Coleridge's society, to give ground for the charge in the latter part of it.

It is not the lot of any one, twice in his life, to meet with so extraordinary a man. I now read over and over again what his nephew has recorded of his conversation, and I can vouch for the exactness with which his manner is preserved in those precious little volumes. The remarks there given, on “*Othello*” and “*Hamlet*,” formed parts of his lectures on Shakespeare:—

“The clue to the inconsistencies of *Hamlet* might be found,” he said, “in the undue predominance of the inner over the outer man.”

Coleridge did not consider that the *passion* of jealousy was the subject of the tragedy of “*Othello*,” but that Shakespeare had displayed it fully and truly in the “*Winter's Tale*.” “*Othello* is anything but jealous in his nature, and made so only by the machinations of *Iago*, while *Leontes* requires no prompter but his own sus-

picious mind." He observed, that the difficulty was great in imagining an expression adequate to the feelings of *Othello* when he first sees *Iago* after having discovered his villany, and he thought it a master stroke of Shakespeare to surmount it as he has done :

"I look down towards his feet ; but that's a fable.
If that thou be'st a devil I cannot kill thee."

He pointed out the great dramatic beauty of the opening scenes of "Hamlet," and the admirable skill with which the ghost is introduced. Although *Marcellus* and *Bernardo* are expecting its appearance, and *Horatio* has joined their watch with the same expectation, and they are even talking about it, its entrance is startling, and every succeeding appearance alike thrilling. In reading passages from the first scenes of this play, Coleridge noticed Shakespeare's respect even for the *superstitions* connected with the mysteries of Christianity, a beautiful instance of which occurs in the lines,

"It faded on the crowing of the cock.
Some say, that ever 'gainst that season comes,
Wherein our Saviour's birth is celebrated,
This bird of dawning singeth all night long :
And then, they say, no spirit dares stir abroad ;
The nights are wholesome ; then no planets strike,
No fairy takes, nor witch hath power to charm ;
So hallow'd and so gracious is the time."

He said the reply of *Horatio* was, he believed, exactly that which Shakespeare himself would have made :

"So have I heard, and do in part believe it."

He could never read, he said, any of those scenes in which children are introduced, "without laying the book down and *loving Shakespeare over again*." He said the anachronisms noticed by Shakespeare's critics would not, perhaps, have given the poet himself any great uneasiness had they been pointed out to him, as possibly they were; and this may have given rise to that curious intentional anachronism in the third act of "*Lear*," where the fool, after fourteen lines of a burlesque prediction, says:

"This prophecy Merlin shall make, for *I live before his time*."

I wish I could recollect what Coleridge said of the character of *Falstaff*. I only remember, with certainty, his opinion that Shakespeare, in the "*Merry Wives of Windsor*," had departed from the original conception of the character, and that the *Falstaff* in that play, though very amusing, was much below the *Falstaff* of the two parts of "*Henry the Fourth*." I am not sure whether it was Coleridge who remarked, that in the scene in the First Part of "*Henry the Fourth*," in which *Falstaff* brags of his feats at Gadshill, he begins with the intention of imposing on the *Prince* and *Poins*, but quickly perceiving that they do not believe him, he goes on buffooning, and adds to the men in buckram until they amount to eleven, merely to make the *Prince* laugh.

A most interesting portion of Coleridge's lectures consisted in his pointing out the truth and refinement

of Shakespeare's women, beyond those of all other dramatists; and how purified his imagination was from every thing gross, in comparison with those of his contemporaries.

Coleridge's lectures were, unfortunately, extemporaneous. He now and then took up scraps of paper on which he had noted the leading points of his subject, and he had books about him for quotation. On turning to one of these (a work of his own *), he said, "As this is a secret which I confided to the public a year or two ago, and which, to do the public justice, has been very faithfully kept, I may be permitted to read you a passage from it."

His voice was deep and musical, and his words followed each other in an unbroken flow, yet free from monotony. There was indeed a peculiar charm in his utterance. His pronunciation was remarkably correct: in some respects pedantically so. He gave the full sound of the *l* in *talk*, and *should* and *would*.

Sir James Macintosh attended the whole course of these lectures, and listened with the greatest interest. This was heaping coals of fire on the head of Coleridge, who had lampooned him with great severity for his political apostacy, as it was considered. I remember many years afterwards, when I had frequent opportunities of seeing Sir James, hearing him say that the best thing ever said of ghosts was by Coleridge, who, when

* Probably the "Biographia Literaria," published in 1817.

asked by a lady if he believed in them, replied, "No, Madam, I have seen too many to believe in them."

It was in company with Coleridge that I first heard the nightingale, that is, to know that I heard it. It was in a lane near Highgate where there were a number singing, and he easily distinguished and pointed out to me their full rich notes among those of other birds, for it was in the day time. He even told me how many were there. He took me to an eminence in the neighbourhood, commanding a view of Caen wood, and said the assemblage of objects, as seen from that point, reminded him of the passage in Milton, beginning—

"Strait mine eye hath caught new pleasures,
Whilst the landskip round it measures."

—and running through the following eighteen or twenty lines.

Among the fragments of his conversation that I remember, are the following:—

"How natural is the exaggeration in the account the woman of Samaria carries to her friends of our Saviour. 'Come, see a man which told me *all things that ever I did*;' when, in reality, our Lord had only told her that she had had five husbands, and that he, whom she now had, was not her husband."

He said he did not doubt but that in the 12th Chapter of St. Matthew, the 40th verse was a gloss:

"For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly: so shall the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth."

Now, as our Saviour was crucified on Friday, and rose again on Sunday morning, he was but one entire day and two nights in the tomb; besides which the following verse shows sufficiently what was intended by the refusal to give any other sign than the sign of the prophet Jonas.

“The men of Nineveh shall rise up in judgment with this generation and condemn it, because they repented at the preaching of Jonas, and behold, a greater than Jonas is here.”

Speaking of the utilitarians, Coleridge said, “The penny saved penny got utilitarians forget, or do not comprehend, *high moral utility*,—the utility of poetry and of painting, and of all that exalts and refines our nature.” He thought Lord Byron’s misanthropy was affected, or partly so, and that it would wear off as he grew older. He said that Byron’s perpetual quarrel with the world was as absurd as if the spoke of a wheel should quarrel with the movement of which it must of necessity partake.

But Lord Byron had not then proved, as he afterwards did, that with all his surprising and varied powers, possessing an eye for material beauty, and extraordinary eloquence in describing it, he wanted the first requisite of a great poet, *a true perception of moral beauty*.

Coleridge dearly loved Allston, and of Mrs. Allston he said (and I who knew her intimately, can bear witness how truly), “She is an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile.”

I once found Coleridge driving the balls on a bagatelle board for a kitten to run after them. He noticed that, as soon as the little thing turned its back to the balls it seemed to forget all about them, and played with its tail. "I am amused," he said, "with their little short memories."

Coleridge's want of success in all worldly matters may be attributed to the mastery possessed over him by his own wonderful mind. Common men as often succeed by the qualities they want, as great men fail by those they have. Coleridge could not direct his extraordinary powers to the immediately useful occupations of life, or to those exercises of them likely to procure him bread, unless he was perpetually urged on by some kind friend. The tragedy of "Remorse" was written whilst he lived with Mr. Morgan, and I believe would never have been completed but for the importunities of Mrs. Morgan. A few days after the appearance of his piece, he was sitting in the coffee-room of a hotel, and heard his name coupled with a coroner's inquest, by a gentleman who was reading a newspaper to a friend. He asked to see the paper, which was handed to him with the remark that "It was very extraordinary that Coleridge, the poet, should have hanged himself just after the success of his play; but he was always a strange mad fellow." "Indeed, sir," said Coleridge, "it is a *most extraordinary* thing that he should have hanged himself, be the subject of an inquest, and yet that he

should at this moment be speaking to you." The astonished stranger hoped he had "said nothing to hurt his feelings," and was made easy on that point. The newspaper related that a gentleman in black had been cut down from a tree in Hyde Park, without money or papers in his pockets, his shirt being marked "S. T. Coleridge;" and Coleridge was at no loss to understand how this might have happened, since he seldom travelled without losing a shirt or two.

When Allston was suffering extreme depression of spirits, immediately after the loss of his wife, he was haunted, during sleepless nights, by horrid thoughts; and he told me that diabolical imprecations forced themselves into his mind. The distress of this to a man so sincerely religious as Allston, may be imagined. He wished to consult Coleridge, but could not summon resolution. He desired, therefore, that I would do it; and I went to Highgate, where Coleridge was at that time living with Mr. Gillman. I found him walking in the garden, his hat in his hand (as it generally was in the open air), for he told me that, having been one of the Blue-coat boys, among whom it is the fashion to go bare-headed, he had acquired a dislike to any covering of the head. I explained the cause of my visit, and he said, "Allston should say to himself, '*Nothing is me but my will.*' These thoughts, therefore, that force themselves on my mind are no part of *me*, and there can be no guilt in them." If he will make a strong effort to become indifferent

to their recurrence they will either cease, or cease to trouble him." He said much more, but this was the substance, and after it was repeated to Allston, I did not hear him again complain of the same kind of disturbance.

At Mr. Morgan's house in Berners Street, I first saw Charles Lamb, who was intimate in a literary coterie composed of persons with principles very opposite to those of Coleridge. Somebody, wishing to give the latter a favourable impression of these people, spoke of Lamb's friendship for them; and Coleridge replied, "Charles Lamb's character is a *sacred* one with me; no associations that he may form can hurt the purity of his mind, but it is not, therefore, necessary that I should see all men with his eyes." There can be no doubt that it was of Lamb he spoke in the following passage from the "Table Talk:"—"Nothing ever left a stain on that gentle creature's mind, which looked upon the degraded men and things around him like moonshine on a dunghill, which shines and takes no pollution. All things are shadows to him, except those which move his affections." No one ever more fully pictured his own mind in his writings than Lamb has done in his delightful Essays; and every reader of them, I think, must acknowledge that Coleridge, in what he said, only did his friend justice. But Lamb, from the dread of appearing affected, sometimes injured himself by his behaviour before persons who were slightly acquainted with him. With the finest and

tenderest feelings ever possessed by man, he seemed carefully to avoid any display of sentimentality in his talk. The following trifling anecdote is merely given as an illustration of his playfulness. I dined with him one day at Mr. Gillman's. Returning to town in the stage-coach, which was filled with Mr. Gillman's guests, we stopped for a minute or two at Kentish Town. A woman asked the coachman, "are you full inside?" Upon which Lamb put his head through the window and said, "I am quite full inside; that last piece of pudding at Mr. Gillman's did the business for me."

Much as I then admired the traits of his mind and feelings shown in his charming Essays, little did I comprehend the entire worth of his character. I had often met his sister Mary, a quiet old lady, who was like him in face, but stouter in figure. I knew that, at times, her mind had been unhinged from an early period, but I never heard of the dreadful act with which her insanity began until long after the time of which I am writing; and I was unacquainted, therefore, with the unparalleled excellence of her brother, the strength of his love, the greatness of his courage, and that noble system of economy in which he persevered to the end of his days, so difficult to a man who had so thorough a relish for all the elegances and luxuries of life; indeed impossible, had he not had a still higher relish for the luxury of goodness. The letters published, after his death and that of his sister,

by Mr. Talfourd, make up a volume of more interest to me than any book of human composition.

I have noticed that Lamb sometimes did himself injustice by his odd sayings and actions, and he now and then did the same by his writings. His "Confessions of a Drunkard" greatly exaggerate any habits of excess he may ever have indulged. The regularity of his attendance at the India House, and the liberal manner in which he was rewarded for that attendance, prove that he never could have been a drunkard. Well, indeed, would it be for the world if such extraordinary virtues as he possessed were often found in company with so very few faults.

Sir George Beaumont left £100 to Mrs. Coleridge, but nothing to her husband, who was then, as always, very poor. Lamb was indignant at this, and said it seemed to mark Coleridge with a stigma. "If," he added, "Coleridge was a scamp, Sir George should not have continued, as he did, to invite him to dinner."

CHAPTER III.

President West—Washington Irving and Walter Scott—Visit to Oxford—
Elected associate—Sir Joshua Reynolds—Flaxman and Lawrence—
Flaxman and Canova—Chantrey—Garrick and Parliament.

I SHOULD have mentioned that, in the year 1818, I was invited into Devonshire by my kind friends, Mr. and Mrs. Dunlop, who had taken a house at Dawlish for the season. I spent a fortnight very delightfully with them, and then visited Plymouth, and the pretty village of Plympton, where I made a sketch of the house in which Sir Joshua Reynolds was born.

After my return to London I painted, for Mr. Dunlop, "Sir Roger de Coverley going to Church, accompanied by 'The Spectator.'" This picture attracted more notice in the Exhibition than anything I had hitherto painted, and the Marquis of Lansdowne employed me to repeat the subject for him.

In the spring of 1819, Mr. West was confined to his house by illness. I was with him a few days before the close of the Exhibition, and on his expressing a wish that he could see it, I asked him if it was not possible. He answered "that he was too feeble

to go on a public day, and that his only chance of visiting it was on the day after it closed ; but that, if the Prince Regent went, he, as President, must attend upon His Royal Highness—a ceremony for which he was too unwell.”

“But surely,” said I, “the Prince, knowing how ill you are, would excuse you from the fatigue of attendance.”

“No,” he replied ; “if the Prince goes, I cannot ;” and then, after a pause, he added, “Mr. Leslie, it is now many years since I have had cause to know the wisdom of David’s advice, ‘put not your trust in princes.’”

George the Third had been cordially West’s friend, as long as he possessed his senses ; but as soon as his derangement transferred his power to others, the pension Mr. West had received from him was stopped, and he was given to understand that those works he was engaged on for the King, would not be paid for. He was unable to see the Exhibition of 1819, whether in consequence of ill-health, or of its being visited by the Prince, I now forget ; and before the Exhibition of 1820, this eminent artist, and amiable, generous man, was no more.

Constable told me that on calling at his house the day after his death, West’s old and faithful servant, Robert Brenning, remarked to him, “Ah, sir ! where will they go now ?” meaning the younger artists. And well might the old man say so ; for although I know of no eminent painter in London, who is not willing to

communicate instruction to any of his brethren who need it, yet at that time there was not, nor indeed has there been since, any one so accessible as Mr. West, and, I may add, so well qualified to give advice on every branch of the art. He had generally a levee of artists at his house every morning before he began work.* Nor did a shabby coat or an old hat ever occasion his door to be shut in the face of the wearer. Constable said truly of West that, "in his own room, and with a picture before him, his instructions were invaluable; but, as a public lecturer, he failed." This arose partly perhaps from diffidence. On the only occasion on which I heard him address an assembly, the venerable old man, when he began to speak, blushed like a young girl. In this lecture, he explained to us his theory of the arrangement of colours, which he said was founded on the rainbow. The principal masses of warm colour, as orange, yellow, and red, by this principle, he placed on that side of the picture where the light enters, and the green, blue, and purple on the opposite side, where also he placed his chief mass of white. He said he could only trace the observance of this rule, as a principle, in the later works of Raffaele, and that it was from studying the cartoons he had discovered it. He admitted that in Titian's "Peter Martyr," the arrangement of colour is on a plan exactly contrary, but added, "Titian's

* This, I am told, was also the case with Sir Joshua Reynolds, who was equally ready to advise and assist young painters.

eye was so fine that he could produce harmony by any arrangement."

I remember his remarking to me how different, at different times, and under different circumstances, the same picture may appear to us, and how greatly we are often influenced in the impression we receive from one picture, by the effect produced on us by another which we have just seen. As an illustration of this, he told me that, having to superintend an alteration of the arrangement of some of the pictures in the Royal collection (of which he had the care), and knowing that a Vandyke, which Sir Joshua Reynolds greatly admired, would be taken down, he called on him on his way, and Sir Joshua very gladly accompanied him to Buckingham House. They found the Vandyke standing on the floor. Sir Joshua eagerly ran up to it, and after examining it very closely, turned to Mr. West with an air of disappointment, and said, "After all it is a copy." To this West made no immediate reply, but they looked at some of the other pictures in the room; and then returning to the Vandyke, Reynolds said, "I don't know what to think of it; it is much more beautiful than it appeared to me at first. It can hardly be a copy." Mr. West replied, "I have no doubt of its originality, and I can explain the cause of your disappointment on first seeing it. When I called on you, you were engaged on one of your own dashing backgrounds, preparing it with the brightest colours for glazing. Your eye had perhaps been for an hour on your

own work, and any thing would look tame and dull after it. The Vandyke appeared to you, at first sight, to want brightness, and to be weak and timid in execution; but when you had looked at the other pictures in the room and returned to it, the taste, truth, and delicacy with which it is painted, became apparent to you."

In talking with Mr. West on dress, he mentioned the great importance that attached to an expensive wig within his own recollection. He remembered an argument on the merits of O'Brian,* an actor of genteel comedy in the early part of the reign of George the Third, in which a gentleman of the old school maintained, contrary to the opinion of the company, that he was not successful in characters of high life. "Mr. O'Brian," said he, "does not play the fine gentleman; nor can any man play the fine gentleman without a fifty guinea wig on his head."

Galt, in his "Life of West," says, "When the West family emigrated, John, the father of Benjamin, was left to complete his education at the great school of the Quakers, at Uxbridge, and did not join his relations in America till the year 1714." Whether or not John West went to America immediately on leaving school, I have heard, on good authority, that he was married before he left England, and that his wife, not being in a condition to undertake the voyage, remained at home,

* The same whose marriage with Lady Susan Fox, eldest daughter of the first Lord Ilchester, excited such a sensation in the fashionable world of the last century. (See Walpole's letter to the Earl of Hertford of April 12, 1764.)—ED.

another reason for this being his uncertainty whether he should settle in America. She gave birth to a son, and died. The child was taken care of by relations, who, when the father desired it should be sent to him, begged to keep it. To this he assented; and marrying again, the painter was the youngest of the ten children of his American wife. When Benjamin left home to seek his fortune in Europe, he was engaged to the lady he afterwards married, Elizabeth Shewell. In 1765 his venerable father accompanied her to England, and then, for the first time in his life, was introduced to his eldest son, who was fifty years of age. He was a watchmaker, and lived at Reading.

There is a stippled engraving* of West's family, which I remember to have seen in the window of a print shop in Philadelphia when I was so young as not even to have heard of the painter. The natural and simple treatment of the subject made a great impression on me even then, and to this hour it has not ceased to interest me more than any other composition by West, great or small. I look on it indeed as the most original of all his works; and cannot but regret that, instead of being ambitious to produce, too rapidly for excellence, many pictures of large dimensions, he had not looked more about him in real life for subjects like this, in which he seems to have been eminently qualified to excel. His works of higher pretension, compared with it, prove the truth of Johnson's remark,

* This engraving used to hang in Leslie's drawing-room.—Ed.

"That which is *greatest* is not always best." The picture, which now belongs to Raphael West (the boy standing by his mother's side), is no larger than the print, and of no great excellence in colour. West himself seems to have been pleased with the group, as a happy treatment of the often-painted subject, "The Ages of Man." To my mind, it is incomparably the best. He repeated it with great variations, substituting loose draperies for the modern dresses, and it immediately became common-place; an additional proof to those furnished by the histories of most artists of the danger of endeavouring to improve on incidents taken from real life. In the first picture, everything is individual and characteristic, everything *essential*. The hats on the heads of John West and his eldest son, in the presence of a lady, mark the sect who never uncover their heads in token of respect but when they kneel to God. These relatives are paying their first visit to Mrs. West on the birth of her second child. They are sitting, as is the custom of quakers, for a few minutes in silent meditation, which will soon be ended by the old man's taking off his hat and offering up a prayer for the mother and infant. Wilkie greatly admired this composition before he knew the entire meaning of the subject. He was struck with its extreme simplicity, and the unostentatious breadth of its masses of light and dark.

Mr. West told me that on asking his father how he was struck with the appearance of London after his

long absence, he replied, "The streets and houses look very much as they did; but can thee tell me what has become of all the Englishmen? When I left England, the men were a portly, comely race, with broad skirts and large flowing wigs; rather slow in their movements, and grave and dignified in their deportment: but now they are docked and cropped, and skipping about in scanty clothes like so many monkeys." The impression made on the old man shows how greatly French fashions and manners had gained ground in England during the half century he had passed in America.

In Hogarth's works there are many hints of this. The bridegroom in the first picture of the "*Marriage à la Mode*," is evidently dressed on the model of a Paris beau; the boy beating a drum in "*The enraged Musician*," has been metamorphosed, as far a dress could do it, into a little Frenchman; the two gallants in the boxes in "*The laughing Audience*," are as French as possible, while the pit is filled with plain English folk who are not too fine to take an interest in the performance; and in "*Taste in High Life*," the antiquated beau, dressed in the extreme of the Parisian fashion, has succeeded in making himself look very like a monkey. Goldsmith represents the landlord of "*The Three Pigeons*" as telling Tony Lumpkin that Hastings and Marlowe "may be Londoners, for they look woundily like Frenchmen."

This fashion was checked by the French Revolution,

and put an end to, for a time, by the war that followed it; but there can be no doubt that, though often interrupted by political events, it is (among the aristocracy of England) as old as the time of William of Normandy, and the natural result of the Conquest.*

In April, 1820, Irving took me to breakfast with Sir Walter Scott, who was then in London, and at the house of his friend, Mrs. Dumergue, in Piccadilly. I had never before seen the great novelist. He was in the full enjoyment of his high and increasing reputation, and he appeared to great advantage. A large party of ladies and gentlemen were assembled at the breakfast table, among whom was one of the sons of Johnson's Boswell.

Nothing could be more agreeable than my daily intercourse at this period with Irving and Newton. We visited in the same families, chiefly Americans resident in London, and generally dined together at the York Chop House, in Wardour Street. Irving's brother, Peter, an amiable man, and not without a dash of Washington's humour, was always of our party. Delightful were our excursions to Richmond or Greenwich, or to some suburban fair, on the top of a coach. The harmony that subsisted among us was uninterrupted; but Irving grew into fame as an author, and being, all at once, made a great lion of by fashionable

* I should be inclined to trace it to a more recent source of influence—the imitation of French fashions among the courtiers of the Restoration.—Ed.

people, he was much withdrawn from us. Newton, too, who was naturally formed for society, was soon much noticed for his agreeable qualities, as well as for his eminence in art, and our intercourse was a good deal interrupted in consequence.

Irving writing to me from Paris in 1824, said, "I often look back with fondness and regret on the times when we lived together in London, in a delightful community of thought and feeling; struggling our way onward in the world, but cheering and encouraging each other. I find nothing to supply the place of that heartfelt fellowship."

I had been for some time what is called *acquainted* with Constable, but it was only by degrees and in the course of years that I became really acquainted either with his worth as a man, or his true value as an artist. My taste was very faulty and long in forming; and of landscape, which I had never studied, I really knew nothing, or worse than nothing, for I admired, as poetical, styles which I now see to be mannered, conventional, or extravagant. But the more I knew of Constable, the more I regretted that I had not known him at the commencement of my studies.

As I have published all I recollect of him that seems to me best worth preserving, I have nothing to add except some memoranda made at a later period than that of which I am now writing.

Towards the close of the summer of 1821, I made a delightful excursion with Washington Irving to Birm-

ingham, and thence into Derbyshire. We mounted the top of one of the Oxford coaches at three o'clock in the afternoon, intending only to go as far as Henley that night; but the evening was so fine, and the fields, filled with labourers gathering in the corn by the light of a full moon, presented so animated an appearance, that although we had not dined we determined to proceed to Oxford, which we reached about eleven o'clock, and then sat down to a hot supper.

The next day it rained unceasingly, and we were confined to the inn, like the nervous traveller whom Irving has described as spending a day in endeavouring to penetrate the mystery of "the stout gentleman." This wet Sunday at Oxford did, in fact, suggest to him that capital story, if story it can be called. The next morning, as we mounted the coach, I said something about a *stout gentleman* who had come from London with us the day before, and Irving remarked that "The Stout Gentleman," would not be a bad title for a tale. As soon as the coach stopped he began writing with his pencil, and went on at every like opportunity. We visited Stratford on Avon, strolled about Charlecot Park and other places in the neighbourhood, and while I was sketching, Irving, mounted on a stile, or seated on a stone, was busily engaged with "The Stout Gentleman." He wrote with the greatest rapidity, often laughing to himself, and from time to time reading the manuscript to me. We loitered some days in this classic neighbourhood, visiting Warwick and

Kenilworth; and by the time we arrived at Birmingham, the outline of "The Stout Gentleman" was completed. The amusing account of "The Modern Knights Errant," he added at Birmingham, and the inimitable picture of the inn yard on a rainy day was taken from an inn where we were afterwards quartered at Derby.

It had been the custom for visitors to Shakespeare's house to scribble their names, and sometimes scraps of bad poetry, on its walls. Irving, on a former visit to Stratford, had given a large blank book to the woman who had the care of the house, to save the walls from further desecration. We found in it the name of Sir Walter Scott, who had been there with a party not long before, and were amused with the following anonymous parody on the inscription which Shakespeare wrote for his own tomb:

" Good friend, for Shakespeare's sake, forbear
Thy wit or lore to scribble here ;
Blessed are they that rightly con him,
And curs'd be they that comment on him."

In November, 1821, I was elected an associate of the Royal Academy. I was, on every account, much elated with this event, one of the great advantages resulting from which was the opportunities it afforded me of frequent intercourse with the best artists; with Wilkie, Stothard, Flaxman, Chantrey, Lawrence, Turner, Chalon, and Smirke, upon whom, though he had then retired from the world, I was now entitled to

call. I found him a most sensible and agreeable man. I remember, when I was a student of the Academy, hearing Sam Strowger tell of a dialogue that had just passed between Fuseli and himself, as follows :—

“ Sam, I am invited to dine out ; have you any objection to my going ? ”

“ That’s according where it is, Mr. Fuseli.”

“ At Mr. Smirke’s, Sam.”

“ Oh no, sir. Mr. Smirke is a very nice gentleman ; and I only wish I was qualified to go with you, sir.”

Strowger will long be remembered at the Academy, not only as a character, but as the most intelligent and faithful of servants to the Institution. When he brought me my Associate’s diploma, he said, “ I wish you health to enjoy it, sir, and I hope I shall soon bring you another ; but all in good time ; we must not be in too great a hurry to get rid of old masters and get new ones ; ” and then, fearing he had depressed me, he added in a lower tone, “ but there are some of them, sir, can’t last long.”

It is the etiquette for a newly-elected member to call immediately on all the Academicians, and I did not omit paying my respects to Northcote among the rest, although I knew he was not on good terms with the Academy. I was shown up stairs into a large front room filled with pictures, many of the larger ones resting against each other, and all of them dim with dust. I had not waited long, when a door opened

which communicated with his painting-room, and the old gentleman appeared, but did not advance beyond it. His diminutive figure was enveloped in a chintz dressing-gown, below which his trowsers, which looked as if made for a much taller man, hung in loose folds over an immense pair of shoes, into which his legs seemed to have shrunk down. His head was covered with a blue silk night-cap, and from under that and his projecting brows, his sharp black eyes peered at me with a whimsical expression of inquiry. There he stood, with his palette and brushes in one hand, and a mahl-stick, twice as long as himself, in the other; his attitude and look saying, for he did not speak, "What do you want?" On telling him that I had been elected an Associate of the Academy, he said quickly, "And who's the other?" "Mr. Clint," I replied. "And so Clint's got it at last. You are an architect, I believe." I set him right; and he continued, "Well, sir, you owe nothing to me; I never go near them; indeed I never go out at night anywhere." I told him I knew that, but thought it right to pay my respects to all the Academicians, and hoped I was not interrupting him. He said, "By no means;" and asked me into his painting-room, where he was at work on an equestrian picture of George IV., as large as life, which he must have made up from busts and pictures. "I was desirous," he said, "to paint the King, for there is no picture that is like him" (I could not help contrasting to myself Lawrence's pictures of

his Majesty with the one before me, and by no means to its advantage); "and he is by far," continued Northcote, "the best King of his family we have had. It has been remarked that this country is best governed by a woman, for then the government is carried on by able men; and George IV. is like a woman, for he minds only his own amusements, and leaves the affairs of the country to his ministers, instead of meddling himself, as his father did. He is just what a King of England should be, something to look grand, and to hang the robes on."

He talked of Sir Joshua Reynolds, and I asked him whether he thought Sir Joshua was fully aware of his own great excellence. He said, "Perhaps not; I believe Sir Joshua did not, in his own estimation, rank himself as high as Vandyke. When young artists asked him to lend them his pictures to copy, he did not refuse, but was accustomed to say, 'If you can get a fine Vandyke, it will be much more useful to you.'"

Northcote showed me what I supposed to be a picture by Reynolds; but he told me it was a copy by Jackson, and said, "I have been myself deceived by his copies."

I asked leave to repeat my visit, which was readily granted, and from that time we were very good friends. He talked better than he painted.

When I first found myself painting in the exhibition rooms of the Royal Academy, where most of its members were at work, retouching their pictures, I was a

good deal puzzled at the very opposite advice I received from authorities equally high. Northcote came in, and it was the only time I ever saw him at the Academy. He had a large picture there, and not hung in the best of places, at which he was much dissatisfied. I told him of my difficulties, and that Wilkie and Lawrence had just given me extraordinary advice. "Everybody," he said, "will advise you to do what he himself would do, but you are to consider and judge for yourself whether you are likely to do it as he would, and if not you may spoil your picture."

Northcote then complained to Phillips of the ill-usage he had received from the Academy, and said, "I have scarcely ever had a picture well hung. I wish I had never belonged to you."

Phillips said, laughing, "We can turn you out."

"The sooner you do so the better; only think of the men you *have* turned out; you turned out Sir Joshua, you turned out Barry, and you turned out West; and I shall be very glad to make a fourth in such company."

The truth is, Sir Joshua and West had each resigned the chair for a short time, in consequence of some displeasure with the Academy; and therefore what Northcote said was more ingenious than true; but it was not a bad specimen of his readiness in reply.

When Mr. Shee paid him some compliments, with the adroitness which was natural to him, Northcote said, "Very well, indeed; you are just the man to write

a tragedy, you know how to make a speech." At another time, Northcote complimented Shee in his own peculiar manner by saying, "You should have been in Parliament instead of the Academy."

I lived still in Buckingham Place, Fitzroy Square, and was, therefore, a very near neighbour to Flaxman, whose studio I often visited. I remember seeing there some beautiful casts, in plaster of Paris, from real flowers, branches of laurel, ivy, &c. Being attached to backgrounds, they had the appearance of exquisite carvings in high relief. The firmer flowers and leaves were perfectly moulded, as the lily, laurels, &c.; and even roses were cast with surprising success.

Flaxman was always very kind in giving me his advice; but his manner was almost painfully polite; he would say, "If I might presume to suggest," &c. In this he resembled Lawrence, and such a manner had the effect, though not intended, of keeping people at a distance. I felt that it would be difficult to become intimate either with Flaxman or Lawrence.

Though Flaxman's art is in a great degree eclectic, yet he had, unquestionably, an exquisite feeling, entirely his own, for whatever is most graceful in nature. His imitation of the antique, and of early Italian art, occasionally betrayed him into a manner somewhat pedantic; yet it is not that mere mimicry which the Germans of the present day (I am writing in 1843), have fallen into. He imitated classical art as N. Poussin did, with constant reference to nature. Allston

told me that, having complimented Flaxman on his designs from Homer, Dante, &c., the latter said, "I will now show you the sources of many of them," and he laid before him a great number of sketches from nature, of accidental groups, attitudes, &c., which he had seen in the streets, and in rooms. I have myself seen Flaxman stop in the street to make a sketch of some attitude that struck him. There can be no doubt that his outlines, particularly the series from Dante, led the way to what the Germans are now doing. They began by outlines from Faust, &c., and are now all becoming *little children in art*, as they seem to fancy, by imitating the infancy of the Italian schools. But they forget that the charms of infancy cannot be assumed. Hence, though their works, by a mere *external* resemblance to early art, may deceive the superficial, all who are really capable of separating that which is the essence, from that which only belongs to the accidents of the age, the country, &c., must see that nothing can, in reality, be less like the art of Giotto, and the infancy of Raphael's style, than what the Germans seem almost desirous of palming on the world for veritable designs by those masters. The mantle of Raphael has not yet fallen among them.

Flaxman and Stothard would have been among the foremost artists in the days of Julius II. and Leo X., but England, in the times of George III. and IV., was utterly unworthy of them. The British aristocracy, with the exception of Lord Egremont, patronised

Canova, and almost every English sculptor rather than Flaxman, the greatest of all. He was, indeed, above their comprehension, and thus he found time, while his chisel was unemployed, for his outline compositions; works which are looked to as a mine of wealth by all European sculptors, and from which painters as well as sculptors, British and foreign, have largely helped themselves.

Canova, who was a noble-minded man, took every opportunity of pointing out the merits of Flaxman to the English nobility while they were crowding his studio, and giving him commissions which he was sometimes obliged to refuse. "You English," he said, "see with your ears." *

Lord Egremont, an exception to this reproach, employed Flaxman on his noble group of the Archangel Michael piercing Satan, and on a beautiful figure of a pastoral Apollo; but whatever other patronage he may have received from the nobility, it was miserably scanty for so great a genius. What must foreigners think who visit London (and who, if they have any taste, must be well acquainted with the powers of Flaxman) when they walk through our streets and squares, and meet with no work of his hand excepting only one of the statues and the bas-reliefs in front of Covent Garden Theatre, for which his country is indebted solely to the private regard of the architect, and John Kemble, for Flaxman?

* This I was told by Mr. Rogers.

I have been told by Mr. Baily, that Flaxman would not have been employed on the statue of Nelson for St. Paul's, had it not been that the hero himself was acquainted with him, and was known to have said, "If ever there should be a statue erected of me, I hope, Flaxman, you will carve it." He had competed unsuccessfully for the monument in St. Paul's, and when, for the reason mentioned, it was agreed by the committee of *taste* that he should make the statue of Nelson, he was desired to work from Westmacott's design, which the committee preferred to his own!!

He submitted, but never competed again. Chantrey was wiser, and never competed on any occasion. As a man, he was as different from Flaxman in manner as in appearance. Handsome (his mouth exceedingly beautiful), with a bluff John Bull look, and a bluntness of manner not quite pleasant, but playful, witty, and in general good natured. His strong native sense and tact compensated for his entire want of book learning. He was an admirable speaker; always clear, forcible, and to the purpose, with not a word too many or too few, the effect of what he said being aided by a fine, deep voice.

With respect to his art, he seems to me the Reynolds of portrait sculpture. Excepting the first portrait Lawrence painted of West, and the one he painted of the Duke of Wellington for Sir R. Peel, all the portraits I have seen by his hand are far surpassed by Chantrey's busts, whenever the same people sat to

both. It is much to be regretted that Chantrey made so few busts of women. One I remember of a German princess, a relation, I think, of Queen Adelaide, was exceedingly lovely. It was posthumous, and made from a cast taken after death. The bust of Queen Victoria I thought also a charming work. It is saying but little for it, that it is by far the best yet made. Chantrey often showed his powers most when he had an indifferent subject. His bust of William IV. appeared to me a great triumph of art. He managed to preserve a very strong likeness, and without gross flattery contrived to give a kingly air to it, of which certainly honest King William had very little.

I had painted a portrait of a nobleman, of whom Chantrey had just made a bust, and I asked him if I could do anything to make my picture more like. He had not formed a very high opinion of the inside of his Lordship's head, and pointing to the ears, he said, "Make them longer."

The friends of a lad who had determined on applying himself to sculpture, consulted me about placing him with a master. I recommended Chantrey, and meeting him a day or two afterwards in the Antique School at the Academy, I asked him if he took pupils. "No; why do you ask?" I told him that a young friend of mine would be glad to study with him. "I can teach him nothing," he said, "let him come here." "He does, but how is he to learn the use of the chisel?" "Any stone mason can teach him that better than I

can. He must become a workman before he can be a sculptor. One great fault of our sculptors is that few of them are workmen."

Edwin Landseer, the best of mimics, gave a capital specimen of Chantrey's manner, and at Chantrey's own table. Dining at his house with a large party, after the cloth was removed from the beautifully polished mahogany—Chantrey's furniture was all beautiful—Landseer's attention was called by him to the reflections, in the table, of the company, furniture, lamps, &c. "Come and sit in my place and study perspective," said our host, and went himself to the fire. As soon as Landseer was seated in Chantrey's chair, he turned round, and imitating his voice and manner, said to him, "Come young man, you think yourself ornamental; now make yourself useful, and ring the bell." Chantrey did as he was desired—the butler appeared, and was perfectly bewildered at hearing his master's voice, from the head of the table, order more claret, while he saw him standing before the fire.

The only time I ever met Lord Jeffrey, was at Chantrey's. I sat next to him at dinner, and found him delightful.

I also met Colonel Gurwood there. He could talk of nothing but the Duke of Wellington. Speaking of the publication of his Dispatches, he said, "I have unveiled a great man to the world. He is the greatest creature God Almighty ever created. But he don't write so well now as he did, for he thinks

every thing he writes will be printed, and he takes pains."

If proof were wanted of the superiority of Chantrey's mind, it would be found in the fact that his most intimate associates were such men as Davy and Wollaston; and that such men delighted in his conversation. He, on the other hand, delighted to learn from them, for, like every artist who deserves the title of an artist, he was greatly interested in all natural science. On such subjects, I have so often heard him quote Davy and Wollaston, that I feel sure nothing he heard them say was lost on him.

If Chantrey's busts possess many of the highest qualities of the portraits of Reynolds, Jackson's best pictures approach them the nearest in colour.

The first time I remember to have seen Jackson was in the autumn of 1813, and at the British Institution, where we were at the same time engaged in copying the same picture, the portrait of John Hunter, by Sir Joshua Reynolds. I knew nothing then of Jackson's merits as a portrait painter, and was not disposed to rate him highly from what I saw of his mode of proceeding at the Institution. He seemed to me to be going on very much at random, smearing asphaltum and lake over his canvass in what I thought a very unartistlike manner, and I fancied my copy would be much the best of the two. In short, I formed an opinion of Jackson as opposite as possible to that which he really deserved. I supposed him to be a conceited

fellow, who affected singularity not only as an artist, but as a man, for at that time he wore knee breeches with brown silk stockings. Breeches were then sometimes worn, but the brown stockings puzzled me.

Many years afterwards, I saw his copy of the John Hunter at the house of Sir Charles Bell, and had I not been told what it was, I might have mistaken it for the original. Still later in life, I met with my own copy. There is certainly no danger that it will ever pass for a work of Reynolds. I afterwards learned to value Jackson's art as well as himself. As a man, he was most amiable. It seemed scarcely possible that the serenity of his temper could be ruffled. I saw him often, but I never saw him in an ill humour under any circumstances. Though inclined to taciturnity, he had a great deal of natural drollery, and the soundness of his sense may be shown by a single sentence, whether it originated with him or whether he quoted it. "Whatever is worth doing," he said, "for the sake of example, *must* be worth doing for its own sake." What a contrast is this to the sophistry of Horace Walpole, who says, "I go to church sometimes in order to induce my servants to go to church. I am no hypocrite. I do not go in order to persuade them to believe what I do not believe myself. A good moral sermon may instruct and benefit them. I only set them an example of listening, not of believing."

I often spent my Sundays at Walthamstow, in the family of William Dillwyn, a venerable Quaker gentle-

man. He was from Philadelphia, and had known West before he left America; and it was from him I heard the singular story of the first meeting between John West and his eldest son, who had never seen each other till the latter was fifty years of age. A strict adherence to the rules of his sect had not quenched the natural vivacity of Mr. Dillwyn. He had known Dr. Franklin, who carried him one day to the gallery of the House of Commons. As soon as they were seated, the Doctor whispered to him that a gentleman, immediately before them, was Garrick. The great actor had a friend with him, and Mr. Dillwyn overheard snatches of his conversation. On Garrick being asked how it was that with his abilities he had never thought of getting into Parliament, he said, "I have quite farce enough at my own house."

Mr. Dillwyn's son told me that his father, in his younger days, was in a stage coach with a party of military officers. One of them, a pert, effeminate, young dandy, undertook to quiz the plain Quaker, and after some indifferent jokes, asked him at an inn where they stopped, to hold his sword for a minute, supposing he would consider it an abomination to touch it. Mr. Dillwyn, however, eyeing the young man from head to foot said, "As I believe from thy appearance it has never shed human blood, and is not in the least likely to do so, I have not the smallest objection."

CHAPTER IV.

Wilkie—Visit to Scotland—Visit to Abbotsford—Anecdote of Mrs. Coutts—Walter Scott at Home—Visit to Edinburgh.

LORD EGREMONT had asked Phillips to go fifty miles into the country to make a sketch of one of his grandchildren, who was at the point of death. Phillips, unable to leave town, proposed that I should go, and this circumstance first made me known to Lord Egremont. When I reached the house of Colonel Wyndham, the father of the little girl, she had just died. I sat up all night, making sketches from her very beautiful face, and afterwards painted a small picture from them. When Lord Egremont asked me what he was to pay for it, I said twenty guineas. "But your travelling expenses must be paid." I told him they were five guineas, as I had posted to the house, and he immediately wrote me a cheque for fifty.

Soon after this he desired me to paint him a picture, leaving the subject and size to my own choice, and I painted "Sancho Panza in the Apartment of the Duchess." A few days before the picture went to the Exhibition Wilkie called on me, and, after paying me

some compliments, with which I was greatly delighted, as coming from him, he said: "I think you may improve your picture very much by giving it more depth and richness of tone. Don't be afraid of glazing. The practice of our artists is running too much into a light and vapid style which will, in the end, ruin the art. I am trying, in my own pictures, to avoid this as much as possible, and I should be glad to *talk you over*. I have a picture by Isaac Ostade, which has exactly the qualities I should like to see you give to this. Can you come to Kensington this afternoon and look at it, for there is no time to be lost?" I said I would gladly do so, and as Newton intended to call on him to see the pictures he was about to send to the exhibition, I would ask him to go with me. "No," said Wilkie, "I would rather see him at some other time; I can talk better to one than to two." I went, and saw his beautiful little picture from Allan Ramsay's "Gentle Shepherd," of Jenny and Peggy dressing themselves, a fine specimen of richness and depth of *chiaroscuro*. Indeed, but for Wilkie's modesty, he might just as well have explained to me all his notions of tone and effect from this picture as from the Isaac Ostade. But he dwelt eloquently on the beauties of the latter, and concluded by exclaiming, in a voice of despair, "Are we never to see this done again?" I might have answered, "No; but we may see something equally good though different in kind, as your own pictures prove. No form of art has ever

been *exactly* repeated with success." But I was more disposed to listen with respect to all he said than to interrupt him, even with a compliment. I felt the distance between us as artists, and I felt greatly obliged by his taking the trouble to help me where I knew I wanted help. I was struck with the warmth, earnestness, and animation of his manner, so unlike anything I had before observed in him, and I felt convinced that he, like all first-rate men, had nothing more seriously at heart than the advance of every member of his profession. As well, indeed, might we expect to find a sincerely religious man indifferent to the advancement of piety, as to meet with a really great artist unconcerned for the general advancement of art. It would be absurd to claim for my own profession any exemption from the infirmities of human nature,—and it must be admitted that the greatest painters, and very good men among them, have not been free from jealousies of their contemporaries,—but, to judge from my own experience, I should say that bad feelings rankle most among the inferior artists, where their effects, from the comparative obscurity of the individuals, are least known or noticed. I remember an amateur painter making a great noise in the hall of the Academy, during the arrangement of an exhibition, because he had heard that his picture was not well hung. Constable and I went down to pacify him. He accused several of the members of jealousy, and said, "I cannot but feel as I do, for painting is a

passion with me." "Yes," said Constable, "and a *bad* passion."

While my picture of "Sancho and the Duchess" was in the Exhibition, Lord Egremont called on me and asked if I had received any commission for a similar picture. I told him I had not, and he said: "Then paint me a companion to it, and if anybody should wish to have it, let it go, and paint me another. I wish to keep you employed on such subjects instead of portraits."

Soon after this I received commissions for fancy subjects from Lord Essex, the Duke of Bedford, and others, and Lord Egremont desired me to execute them and reserve the one he had given me until I should be in want of employment.

In the autumn of 1824 I visited Scotland for the purpose of painting a portrait of Sir Walter Scott for Mr. Ticknor of Boston. Newton had gone with Irving on an excursion, which he afterwards extended to Scotland, and as Edwin Landseer was also bound for the north, he and I left London together, in the steamboat, for Edinburgh. I there found Newton, and, as I learned that Sir Walter was not at Abbotsford, we agreed to make a short trip to the Highlands. We passed through Glasgow, visited Loch Lomond and Loch Katrine, whence we walked across the mountains to Loch Earn, to be present at an annual meeting of Highlanders, under the patronage of Lord Gwydyr, at which prizes were distributed to the best

performers on the bagpipes, the best dancers, broadswordsmen, &c.

It was a bright fresh autumnal morning when we left Loch Earn head for the other end of the lake, a distance of seven miles, in a large row-boat, in which, besides ourselves, were a number of Highlanders—men, women, and children. As we passed down the lake, the rowers amused us with stories of the fairies that inhabited its shores; these stories being matters of serious belief with them. Occasionally we heard the distant sound of bagpipes, and as they neared us the hills were enlivened by the appearance of parties of Highlanders in full costume, each headed by a piper, and all bound for the place of rendezvous. This little voyage afforded us an enjoyment of the Highlands, with all that is native to them, in perfection. The amusement of the games which we afterwards witnessed was nothing to the delight of gliding gently down the clear smooth lake with such accompaniments.

We afterwards visited Stirling and Ayr; the latter being to me the most interesting spot in Scotland, associated as the town itself and the scenery of its neighbourhood is with Burns. A lover of Burns (and who does not love him) may imagine the feelings with which we crossed the “Brigs of Ayr,” listened to “the drowsie donjon clock,” looked up to Wallace Tower, visited the cottage in which the bard was born, and Kirk Alloway, and strolled by the side of the “Benny Doon,” where Burns had so often strayed, composing

his enchanting songs. I bathed in its exquisitely clear stream. "What are those mountains?" I asked of an old man, who said he had often had a gill of whiskey with Burns. They were "the Cumnock Hills." "What a delightful companion Burns must have been." "Oh, not at all; he was a silly chiel; but his brother Gilbert was quite a gentleman—like you," he said, looking at Newton, whose appearance and manner were remarkably good.

A Scotch gardener told me that he knew the original Tam-'o-Shanter. I forget his name, but he was very proud of being immortalised by Burns, though he said that part of the poem in which his wife rates him for his drunkenness, was "a lee; for there never was a better-tempered woman, and she never scolded me in a' her life."

From Ayr I returned direct to Edinburgh, where I left Newton, and proceeded to Abbotsford. I carried from John Murray to Sir Walter a mourning ring, which had been left to him by Lord Byron.

The following is a quotation from a letter I wrote from Abbotsford: "The Countess of Compton, her mother (Mrs. Clephane), and her two sisters, have been here for the last three days. Mr. and Mrs. Terry are here: Lady Albanley and her two daughters arrived yesterday to dinner: and late in the evening came Mrs. Coutts, attended by a lady, a secretary, a doctor, and I don't know how many servants. Mr. Stewart Rose is also here. This list will give you

some notion of the hospitalities of Abbotsford. Mr. Canning is expected, but not till October, and so I shall not see him. I have had three sittings from Sir Walter, and the general opinion is that the portrait will be like."

During one of these sittings, there came on a thunder-storm; and as the peals followed more and more closely the flashes of lightning, Scott became uneasy, and at last rose from his chair, saying, "I must go to Lady Scott, she is always frightened when it thunders."

It is curious that the only circumstance connected with Scott, and related by Lockhart, of which I was a witness, is incorrectly stated in his *Life of Sir Walter*. Lockhart places Mrs. Coutts's visit to Abbotsford in 1825, instead of 1824; and tells us she was accompanied by the Duke of St. Albans and one of his grace's sisters, and by "a brace of physicians," evidently confounding this visit with one she paid to Sir Walter in Edinburgh in the following year, when the Duke and one of his sisters were of her party, and when she may have had two physicians, which was certainly not the case when she was at Abbotsford in 1824.

But Lockhart's chief inaccuracy is in the account he gives of the ill-manners of some of Scott's lady visitors towards Mrs. Coutts, and the result. After saying that they contrived to mortify her "without doing or saying anything that could expose them to

the charge of actual incivility," he tells us that Sir Walter remonstrated with the "youngest, gayest, and cleverest (a lovely Marchioness)," that she took the remonstrance in good part, promised better behaviour, and that she and the rest directly became as civil to Mrs. Coutts as they had before been the reverse; that Mrs. Coutts was pacified, and "stayed her three days."

Now I have no doubt Sir Walter did remonstrate with the beautiful Lady Compton (who was not then a Marchioness), for I remember that Lady Compton was very polite to Mrs. Coutts in the evening, and sat down to the piano to accompany her in a song which she made an ineffectual attempt to sing, but could not utter a note. Her wounded spirit, in fact, was not healed; and instead of staying "her three days," she slept at Abbotsford but one night, after the night of her arrival, and went away the next morning.

Stuart Newton was at Abbotsford at the time. About a year afterwards he was taken by a friend to one of Mrs. Coutts's fêtes at Holly Lodge, and on saying that he had "had the honour of meeting her at Sir Walter Scott's," she said, "Oh! I remember, it was when those horrible women were there. Sir Walter was very kind, and did all in his power, but I could not stay in the house with them."

I believe the rudeness Mrs. Coutts suffered at Abbotsford was chiefly occasioned by what had occurred before she came. She was expected the

day before she did arrive ; the dinner hour, seven o'clock, came, but not Mrs. Coutts ; at first, nobody could feel aggrieved that Sir Walter would not allow dinner to be served. But no doubt the ladies (two of them titled ladies) thought it too much that dinner was deferred till nine o'clock, and might have been longer postponed, had not a messenger arrived from Mrs. Coutts, to say that she was delayed on the road by the want of horses, and could not reach Abbotsford that night.

It was not unnatural, therefore, that ladies, by no means prepossessed in her favour, and feeling that more deference had been paid her by their host than was due to anything less than Royalty, should be somewhat out of humour with her beforehand ; and though this is no excuse for their ill-breeding, it may account for it.

Constable, the publisher, spent a day at Abbotsford while I was there. He told Sir Walter that Meg Dodds, a name given to the mistress of an inn half-way between Edinburgh and Abbotsford, and who was supposed to have furnished the original of that character, said " Sir Walter had ill-obliged her by not giving her notice that so great a lady as Mrs. Coutts was coming, in order that she might be prepared to receive her properly. She was taken by surprise, when she ought to have been informed that the greatest woman in all England was on her way to visit the greatest man in all Scotland ; indeed she might say Sir Walter

was the greatest man in the world, now Bonaparte was dead."

The following is from one of my letters :—

"I am painting in the library. When Sir Walter is seated I always place a chair in the direction in which I wish him to look, which is never long unoccupied by some one of his visitors, who is sure to keep him in conversation. At the other end of the room there is generally a group round the harp or piano. Imagine how delightful these sittings are to me.

"This morning, being Sunday, Sir Walter read the Church Service to the whole family and his guests, in an impressive manner."

When I began the portrait, Scott suggested that for the background I should take "Thomas the Rhymer's Glen," one of his favourite haunts. I went with him and Mr. Rose to see it, and when we came near the spot where Thomas was supposed to have met the Queen of the Fairies, Sir Walter and I dismounted from our ponies, and as the descent into the glen was steep, I offered to help him; but he declined assistance, saying, he could get along best in his own way; and, indeed, he displayed more activity than I could have expected, considering his lameness, scrambling down the sides of the glen, often on all fours. He told me that in his youth he had been an adventurous climber, though no one would suppose it, as his lame leg was of scarcely any use to him.

The glen was beautiful, and as he rested himself in his favourite seat near a little succession of waterfalls, he said, with a strong emphasis of satisfaction on the two last words, "a poor thing, but *mine own*." I told him the dimensions of my picture would not admit the scene as a background, as its leading features could not be brought into so small a compass. I might, however, have made a sketch of it with Sir Walter in the spot he loved, and my only excuse for not doing it is that Mr. Rose, who was too infirm to descend into the glen, was waiting for us above. As we returned, I remember Rose saying he had never known anybody who had read Voltaire's "*Henriade*" through. Scott replied, "I have read it, *and live*; but, indeed, in my youth I read everything."

Sir Walter had appropriated to his friend Rose, whose infirmities were occasioned by paralysis, a sitting-room with a bed-room adjoining it on the ground floor, the latticed windows of which, shaded by flowers, looked into the garden. Here Rose could seclude himself when he liked, and pursue a task Scott had engaged him in, a translation, I think, of Ariosto. Scott thought that some such easy employment of the mind would be serviceable to his health. The luxurious table at Abbotsford would, however, have rendered Sir Walter's kind intentions useless, had not Rose practised a rigid system of self-denial.

When Lady Scott offered to help him to some rich delicacy, he said—"No, madam, I believe in a *hereafter*."

Rose was able to shoot, with the assistance of his man, Henviss, who carried his gun; and when he went out for a morning's sport, he wore a great coat without sleeves, for the better convenience of using his arms. His under-coat, differing in colour from the outer one, gave him a very odd appearance, his body being brown and his arms black. Henviss raised the gun to his shoulder for him, and Rose said—"When I fire I never know whether the birds are to fall or myself." But he generally managed to kill them notwithstanding his lameness. Henviss was an odd, half-witted fellow, and Scott said he reminded him, more than any man he had ever met with, of the motley fools in Shakespeare. Rose had, in fact, provided Henviss with some sort of antic dress which he made him wear by way of punishment, when he had behaved amiss; but Henviss took a fancy to it, and would often put it on for his own gratification. He wanted to wear it at Abbotsford, but to this Sir Walter objected, saying—"I have no reputation for wisdom to spare in my own neighbourhood, and I cannot afford to fall lower in the estimation of the country-people by permitting Henviss to be seen about the place in a fool's dress." Rose told many droll stories of Henviss; but, as he related many out of the way things of other people, it was thought these stories owed quite as much to the master as to the man. Lady Anna Maria Elliott, herself a wit, said, after listening for some time to Rose:—

"What a great number of very odd people you have known."

"I don't know that," he replied.

"Well, then, I am very sure all Mr. Rose's acquaintance know *one* very odd person."

During one of Sir Walter's sittings to me, the conversation turned on Quakers, and he was surprised to hear that I had painted the portraits of several, for he thought they objected to pictures, as well as to music. He said, "They must have been what are called wet Quakers." I assured him they were not, but he would have it that "at least, they were *damp* Quakers."

Scott told me he had known a labouring man who was with Burns when he turned up the mouse with his plough. Burn's first impulse was to kill it, but checking himself, as his eye followed the little creature, he said, "I'll make that mouse immortal." He mentioned this as an instance of Burns's confidence in his own powers.

I was much interested by seeing in the library at Abbotsford, an autograph manuscript of "Tam O'Shanter." There were, either in this MS., or Scott had noted that there were in some other copy, two lines that had never been printed. They occurred after

"The landlord's laugh was ready chorus :"

and ran thus :

"The cricket join'd his chirping cry,
The kittling chas'd its tail wi' joy."

Scott had remarked, in a note, that Burns probably rejected them from the resemblance to Goldsmith's line,—

“The cricket chirrup'd on the hearth.”

He had once seen Burns, and described his eye as remarkably fine; it was dark, and seemed to dilate when he became excited. I have lately met Major Burns, one of the poet's sons. I looked at him with great interest, which was increased by his modest and unassuming manners, in which I am sure he must have resembled his father, whose genius was of too high an order to be accompanied by any personal assumption or display.

While strolling with Sir Walter about his own grounds, a pleasure I often enjoyed, he would frequently stop and point out exactly that object or effect that would strike the eye of a painter. He said he always liked to have a dog with him in his walks, if for nothing else but to furnish a living object in the *foreground of the picture*; and he noticed to me, when we were among the hills, how much interest was given to the scene by the occasional appearance of his black greyhound, Hamlet, at unexpected points. He talked of scenery as he wrote of it—like a painter; and yet for pictures, as works of art, he had little or no taste, nor did he pretend to any. To him they were interesting merely as representing some particular scene, person, or event; and very moderate merit in their execution contented him. There were things hanging

on the walls of his dining-room, which no eye possessing sensibility to what is excellent in art could have endured. In this respect his house presented a striking contrast to that of Mr. Rogers, where nothing met the eye which was not of high excellence. I am inclined to think that in music also, Scott's enjoyment arose chiefly from the associations called up by the air, or the words of a song. I have seen him stand beside the piano or harp when Lady Compton, Miss Clephane, or Mrs. Lockhart were playing Highland music, or a military march, his head and whole figure slightly moving in unison with the instrument, and with an expression in his face of inward delight, that told, more plainly than any words could tell, how thoroughly he relished the performance. He had kept a piper, but this personage was dismissed before the time of which I am writing: I believe for drunkenness. Sir Walter, as might be supposed, was fond of the bagpipe, and contended that it was really a fine instrument, independently of all national associations.

His conversation was enriched with quotations, often made highly humorous by their application. I remember his comparing the sound of the dinner-bell, for which, he said, he had "a very quick ear," to

"the sweet south,
That breathes upon a bank of violets,
Stealing and giving odour."

There was more benevolence expressed in Scott's face than is given in any portrait of him; and I am

sure there was much in his heart. It showed itself in little daily acts of quiet kindness to everybody about him. As an instance, I may mention that there was a young man, educated for the Church, but as yet without a curacy, living at Abbotsford. He was so deaf as to be obliged to use an ear-trumpet. Sir Walter always placed him at his side at dinner; and when anything was said that he thought would interest Mr. —, he turned to him, and dropped it into his trumpet. "Look at Scott," Newton whispered to me, "dropping something into —'s charity-box."

I asked Sir Walter where I should be likely to meet with a haggis. "I don't know a more likely place than the house you are in," he said; and the next day a haggis appeared on the table. It was placed before him, and he greeted it with the first lines of Burns's address to the "Chieftain of the Pudding Race." He repeated them with great effect; and at the words

"Weel are ye worthy of a grace
As lang's my arm,"

he extended his arm over the haggis.

It was curious that Mr. Leycester Adolphus's "Letter to Richard Heber," so satisfactorily proving Scott to be the author of the Waverley Novels, was lying on the table of the Abbotsford Library at that time, when the novels were never mentioned in Scott's presence. This admirable essay not only carries conviction on the point it was written to establish, but contains the best critique on Scott's

prose and poetry (for an entirely favourable one) ever written.

Sir Walter's old and faithful servant, Tom Purdey, is mentioned by Lockhart. I made a small whole-length sketch of Tom for Sir Walter. Purdey was in bad health, and his master was much grieved at the thoughts of losing him; but Tom lived till after the authorship of the novels was acknowledged. Mr. Cadell told me that, as Sir Walter was leaning on Purdey's arm, in one of his walks, Tom said, "Them are fine novels of yours, Sir Walter; they are just invaluable to me." "I am glad to hear it, Tom." "Yes, sir, for when I have been out all day, hard at work, and come home, vara tired, if I sit down with a pot of porter by the fire, and take up one of your novels, I'm asleep directly."

Somebody spoke of clubs, and Scott said, "I belong to many, but I don't frequent them, for there is always a scum of bores floating on the surface of club life. And yet I don't dislike a good bore, for it requires a clever man to be one."

He said, "I never knew a man of genius—and I have known many—who could be regular in all his habits, but I have known many a blockhead who could."

Cadell told me that, in allusion to the opinion that Lord Byron's lameness was the occasion of his misanthropy, he said to Scott, "Your temper has not suffered from the same misfortune," and Scott replied,

“When I was of the age at which lads like to shine in the eyes of the girls, I have felt some envy, in a ball-room, of the young fellows who had the use of their legs; but I generally found when I was beside the lasses I had the advantage with my tongue.”

When I left Abbotsford for Edinburgh, Scott gave me a packet for Constable, which, no doubt, contained manuscript. I think he was then writing the “Tales of the Crusaders.”

At Edinburgh I met with much kind attention from the artists. Wilkie was there, for the purpose of making studies of the Scottish Regalia, &c., for his picture of George the Fourth entering Holyrood House, and I was delighted to meet him in the capital of his own country. We talked of Scott and of Burns, and he remarked that it was a fine piece of art in Burns to make an exaggerated account of Tam O'Shanter's excesses *dramatically* natural, by putting it into the mouth of his angry wife.

At the time of which I am writing, my sister Ann was living with me, and as I had the prospect of marrying I had taken a small house in Lisson Grove, which had the convenience of a large painting room attached to it. This had been built by the owner of the house, Mr. Rossi, R.A., for Mr. Haydon, and it was there Haydon painted his “Christ entering Jerusalem.”

The last letter I received from my sister, while on my visit to Scotland, hastened my return, as it told

me she had heard that our mother was dangerously ill. On arriving at my own door, my sister met me in deep mourning. She had been sorrowing at home, while I had been revelling in enjoyment.

My mother died on the 24th July, aged fifty-seven, at the house of my brother, Captain Leslie, at West Point. My sister heard this soon after I went to Scotland; but did not acquaint me with it, knowing that it would defeat the object for which I had gone.

CHAPTER V.

Lord Holland—Lord Egremont—Anecdote of Lord Egremont—Petworth—
The Rev. Sidney Smith—Anecdotes of Sidney Smith—Constable, the
Painter—Walter Scott in London—Alfred and John Chalon.

ON the 11th April, 1825, I was married; and in the course of the same year I received a visit from my third sister Mrs. Henry Carey, her husband, and his sister Maria. I had not seen my sister Carey for fourteen years, and was greatly struck with the uncommon sweetness of her face and manner. I had not, when a boy, thought her even pretty, but she now appeared to me beautiful. I was perhaps by this time a better judge of beauty. Her figure was slight and petite, her features not regular, and her complexion dark, though very clear. But her eyes were lovely, full and grey, with long black lashes; she had beautiful dimples; and at all times an expression of so much good sense, whether joyous or sad, and manners so perfectly natural and engaging, that I thought her one of the most charming women I had ever seen. She had always been a favourite with my brother and myself, but I had never entirely appreciated her till, after our long separation, we met again as new

acquaintances. My relations made a short excursion in England through some of the scenes my wife and I had visited on our wedding excursion; and, after a trip to Paris, they returned to America, taking my sister Ann with them.

Not long before my marriage, I had been introduced to Lord Holland. I painted small portraits of his lordship, of his beautiful daughter Mary (now Lady Lilford), and of Lady Affleck (Lady Holland's mother), for Lady Holland. These were all painted at Holland House; and from that time I had frequent opportunities of being present at the delightful breakfast and dinner parties that took place every day in that fine old mansion. Among the guests whom I met there most often, were Sir James Mackintosh, Mr. Richard Sharpe, Mr. Rogers, Mr. Luttrell, and Mr. Thomas Moore.

Lord Holland was, without any exception, the very best tempered man I have ever known. How much more he was than merely a good-tempered man, has been, and will no doubt again be, recorded by persons far better able than I am to describe him. Of the grace with which he could confer a favour, the following letter, addressed to me, affords a specimen. It enclosed a cheque for one hundred guineas for the portraits I had painted of himself and of his daughter, that sum being forty guineas more than I expected to receive.

"10th June, 1829.

"DEAR SIR,

"When you were so good as to undertake to paint a portrait of my daughter, I understood from Lord Egremont that you charged only thirty guineas for works of that nature and size. But after the great trouble you have taken, and the great success you have had in those you have painted for me, I am really ashamed of repaying such works at so low a rate; and I hope you will do me the favour of accepting the enclosed for the two pictures finished and framed as you will deliver them to me. The price, even in its amended shape, bears no proportion whatever to the value I annex to the works; but it unfortunately does bear a more correct one to the sum that I can with any prudence devote to such objects.

"I am, Dear sir, with many thanks,

"Your obliged and obedient servant,

"VASSALL HOLLAND."

Lord Holland was fond of talking of his uncle, Charles Fox, and repeating his *bon mots*. But Lord Holland had a wit's relish for wit. When Stuart the painter died, a eulogium on his character appeared in one of the American papers, in which it was said that he left the brightest prospects in England, and returned to his own country, from his admiration of her new institutions, and a desire to paint the portrait of Washington. On hearing this, Sir Thomas Law-

rence said: "I knew Stuart well; and I believe the real cause of his leaving England was his having become tired of the inside of some of our prisons." "Well, then," said Lord Holland, "after all, it was his love of freedom that took him to America."

A saying that perhaps was invented for Lady Holland, is still so like her, and so good, that I will put it down. When Moore's "*Lalla Rookh*" appeared, she is reported to have said to him: "Mr. Moore, I don't intend to read your *Larry O'Rourke*, I don't like Irish stories." She was hard to please in all kinds of stories; few people told them as well as she did.

In the autumn of 1826, Lord Egremont invited Mrs. Leslie and myself to Petworth, where we spent a month. From that time to the end of Lord Egremont's life, we were regularly invited to Petworth, with our children, every year. Besides the picture I had painted for him of "Sancho and the Duchess," I painted three others of the same class,* and was engaged on a fourth at the time of his death. I painted also small portraits of his daughters, Lady Burrell and Mrs. King.

He was the most munificent, and at the same time the least ostentatious, nobleman in England. Plain spoken, often to a degree of bluntness, he never wasted words, nor would he let others waste words on

* Scene from the "Taming of the Shrew;" Gulliver's introduction to the Queen of Brobdingnag; Charles II. at Tillietudlem Castle, from "Old Mortality."—Ed.

him. After conferring the greatest favours, he was out of the room before there was time to thank him. When he first noticed me, he had almost entirely retired from London, living at Petworth, and benefiting the people about him, in every way in his power.

His personal habits were the most simple possible; and his manner naturally shy and retiring. He might easily be mistaken, by those who knew him but slightly, for a proud person; but, as Sir William Beechey said of him, he "had more 'put-up-ability' than almost any other man." He would bear a great deal before he would take the trouble to be angry; but when angry it was to the purpose, and I have known him, in more than one instance, order persons to leave his house, who, encouraged by his good-nature and the easy footing on which they found themselves at Petworth, had forgotten where they were, and behaved as if that noble mansion were but a great hotel.

His liveries were extremely plain, and there were neither arms nor coronet on any of his carriages. Wilkie was at Petworth during one of our visits, and Lord Egremont took him and me, one morning, to Chichester. On the way, he stopped to show us Goodwood; but the Duke and Duchess of Richmond being from home, he asked for the housekeeper. The servants did not know him, and we were kept waiting for a quarter of an hour in the hall. Lord Egremont showed some impatience, ordered his footman to ring the bell again, and said: "I would go away, only they

will think we are a parcel of thieves." He had some business to transact at Chichester; but one of his objects was to show us a young girl, the daughter of an upholsterer, who was devoted to painting, and considered to be a genius by her friends. She was not at home; but her mother said she could soon be found, "if his lordship would have the goodness to wait a short time." The young lady soon appeared, breathless and exhausted with running. Lord Egremont mentioned our names, and she said, looking up to Wilkie with an expression of great respect, "Oh, sir! it was but yesterday I had your head in my hands." This puzzled him, as he did not know she was a phrenologist.

"And what bumps did you find?" said Lord Egremont.

"The organ of veneration, very large," was her answer; and Wilkie, making her a profound bow, said:

"Madam, I have a great veneration for genius."

She showed us an unfinished picture from "The Bride of Lammermoor." The figure of Lucy Ashton was completed, and, she told us, was the portrait of a young friend of hers; but Ravenswood was without a head, and this she explained by saying, "there are no handsome men in Chichester. But," she continued, her countenance brightening, "the Tenth* are expected here soon."

All this was uttered with an air so perfectly simple

* A regiment noted for its handsome officers.

and innocent, that it was the more amusing, and Lord Egremont was highly diverted.

As his lordship, from that “put-up-ability” of his character which Beechey noticed, seldom changed his servants, some of the upper ones were as old as himself; and these not being in livery, and his own dress, in the morning, being very plain, he was sometimes by strangers mistaken for one of them. This happened with a maid of one of his lady guests, who had not been at Petworth before. She met him, crossing the hall, as the bell was ringing for the servants’ dinner, and said: “Come, old gentleman, you and I will go to dinner together, for I can’t find my way in this great house.” He gave her his arm, and led her to the room where the other maids were assembled at their table, and said: “You dine here, I don’t dine till seven o’clock.”

He was very fond of children, and while he was dressing, his grandchildren were generally brought into his room. He asked for ours at the same time, and they always came away each with a sugar-plum, or some other little present.

On matters of art Lord Egremont thought for himself; and his remarks were worth remembering. He said to me: “I look upon Raphael and Hogarth as the two greatest painters that ever lived.” When the picture of the “Vision of St. Jerome,” by Parmegiano, now in the National Gallery, was bought for a large sum by the Directors of the British Institution,

Lord Egremont, who happened to be in London, called on me, and asked me if I had a catalogue of the British Institution. "I want to see," he said, "who are the men who have given so much money for that broken-backed St. John. A poor way, I think, of encouraging the art."

The following is one of his letters relating to a picture he wished me to paint as a companion to "Sancho and the Duchess."

"DEAR SIR,

"You said that you would show me a design when you came to Petworth, and I wish to explain that, by a companion picture, I did not mean to confine you to the story of Don Quixote. On the contrary, I have never seen any representation of the Don that satisfied me, and I believe that it is impossible to represent all the absurdity and ridicule of his character, and at the same time the dignity of his mind, and the grandeur of his sentiments, by painting only, without the addition of language.

"Ever yours truly, &c.

"EGREMONT."

The kind manner in which we were invited to Petworth will be seen in the following note, in answer to one which I wrote declining an invitation, in consequence of our having spent as much time as I could then spare from home at Brighton. My letter accompanied a picture I had painted.

“DEAR SIR,

“The picture is quite safe, and wants nothing. I hope you have some great works in hand, but whenever you feel an inclination for some country air for your children, I hope you will give the preference to Petworth, where you will find me at any time, and always happy to see you.

“Ever truly yours,

“EGREMONT.”

“*Petworth, August 14th, 1832.*”

It was impossible to move many steps in the town of Petworth without meeting with something to remind one of the benevolent feelings of him who might be called its king. Mr. Sockett, the rector, pointed out to me on a tomb this epitaph, written by Lord Egremont:—

HERE LIETH THE BODY

OF

WILLIAM ANDRÉ,

A man of the most blameless conduct, and the most inoffensive manners.

To his professional skill hundreds have been indebted for health and life. From his hands thousands have received, by Vaccination, security against that most destructive of all diseases, the small-pox. Reader, if thou art a stranger, learn that these benefits were gratuitously conferred; if thou art a neighbour, remember them with gratitude, and respect his tomb.

HE DIED DEC. 4, 1807,

AGED 64 YEARS.

I at this time became acquainted with Sidney Smith, through my friend Newton. His wit and humour were always unpremeditated, and seemed not

so much the result of efforts to amuse, as the overflowing of a mind full of imagery, instantly ready to combine with whatever passed in conversation. His very exaggerations took away the sting of his most personal witticisms, and I suppose no man was ever so amusing with so little offence; for those who were the subjects of his jokes were often the most ready to relate them. When a discussion took place among the clergy of St. Paul's, as to the expediency of surrounding the cathedral with a pavement of blocks of wood, Smith said, "If the bishops would lay their heads together, the thing would be done:" and this was so often repeated, and with so much unction, by the Bishop of London, that he was suspected of having invented it.

I happened to be in Newton's room when Mr. Smith came in to sit for his portrait. He looked, in the arm chair, very like Newton's picture of Abbot Boniface; and indeed he suspected Newton of taking a hint for the portly figure of the Abbot from him. "I sit here," he said, "a personification of piety and abstinence."

Newton told me that at a dinner party at Lord Lyndhurst's, at which he was present, the conversation turned on the custom, in India, of widows burning themselves, an instance of which was recent. When the subject was pretty well exhausted, Smith began to defend the practice, asserting that no wife who truly loved her husband could wish to survive him.

"But, if Lord Lyndhurst were to die, you would be sorry that Lady Lyndhurst should burn herself."

"Lady Lyndhurst," he replied, "would no doubt, as an affectionate wife, consider it her duty to burn herself, but it would be our duty to put her out; and, as the wife of the Lord Chancellor, Lady Lyndhurst should not be put out like an ordinary widow. It should be a state affair. First, a procession of the judges, and then of the lawyers."

"But where, Mr. Smith, are the clergy?"

"All gone to congratulate the new Chancellor."

At the back of Holland House, a window is distinguished from all the rest by an iron grating over it. This window communicates with Lady Holland's bedroom, and she had it grated when she heard of a gentleman and his wife being murdered in their bed by a servant, who entered their room through a back window. Sidney Smith gave another account of this window. "Allen," he said, "keeps a clergyman in confinement there, upon bread and water." Mr. Allen's dislike to the clergy was no secret.

I met Sidney Smith at a dinner party at Mr. Rogers's. Sidney's brother was there, and told us of his having been at school with the Duke of Wellington, with whom he had the honour of fighting, but the Duke beat him. "He began with you," said Sidney, "and ended with Bonaparte."

Mr. Luttrell mentioned an Irish clergyman who was much offended at being called a "*pluralist*," and said,

"if you don't take care you will find me a *duellist*." Smith took this up, and said, "I suppose there is scarcely a clergyman in Ireland who has not *been out*." I am told they settle these matters when the afternoon's service is over. I have seen a parson's challenge:—"Sir, meet me on the first Sunday after the Epiphany."

I was greatly amused with him at a large evening party at Mrs. Bates's house. He had been suffering from gout, and remained seated near the door, watching the arrivals of the guests, and their reception by the hostess. "Is it possible," he said to her, "that you know all these people?" "Oh, no!" "Well, then, you do it remarkably well, for you not only seem to *know* them all, but to *love* them all. Can you tell an American at first sight? I'm sure I can't." And then, observing a lady with an uncommonly splendid turban on her head, he added, "I should say there is a bit of U.S."—and he happened to be right.

Many things were invented for him which he never said, among them the story of Landseer asking to paint him, and his reply—"Is thy servant a *dog* that he should do this thing?"

This was in the newspapers, and Sidney Smith meeting Landseer in the Park, said:—

"Have you seen our little joke in the papers?"

"Are you disposed to acknowledge it?"

"I have no objection."

Soon after his pamphlet appeared against American

repudiation, my friend, Captain Morgan, arrived, and brought from New York some very fine apples. I suggested to him to send a barrel to Sidney Smith, and beg his acceptance of them as his share of the American debt. Morgan received two notes in reply. The first is published, and the second ran thus—

“SIR,

When I told my company that your apples came from a solvent State, they were eaten with great applause.”

He enclosed his poetical receipt for a salad.

Sidney Smith, after travelling for some hours in a stage coach with one other passenger only, a lady, said, as he was about to leave the coach :

“We have been some time together, and I dare say you think me a very odd fellow, and would like to know who I am.”

“Indeed, sir, I should.”

“Well then, madam,” he said, as the coach stopped, and he was getting out. “I must inform you that I am the stout gentleman who was seen by Mr. Washington Irving’s nervous friend.”

Mr. Rogers told me that Smith received invitations to dine with Whitbread and with some peer at the same time. He accepted Whitbread’s, and wrote to the peer that he “was engaged to dine with the great fermentator in Chiswell Street.” But, putting his answers into the wrong covers, his excuse to the peer

went to the brewer, and Lady Elizabeth Whitbread replied, "The *great fermentator* is much obliged to Mr. Smith for giving him the preference." He answered, "I have received your ladyship's note, and kill myself on the spot."

Edwin Landseer said to him: "With your love of humour, it must be a great act of self-denial to abstain the theatres."

"The managers," he replied, "are very polite; they send me free admissions, which I can't use; and, in return, I send them free admissions to St. Paul's."

Like Sterne's Yorick, Sidney Smith has been thought to indulge too much in a levity unbecoming a clergyman, and by some people the sincerity of his faith has been, like Yorick's, doubted. It is true he assumed no outward garb of sanctity; and if to be a Christian, it be necessary to be a Methodist, he was not one. But those who knew him most intimately, speak of him as not neglecting any of his serious duties; and Lady Bell, who soon after the death of her husband passed some time with his family at his living, spoke in the highest terms of his active benevolence among his parishioners. It must be remembered, also, how constantly his wit was employed against enormous abuses, and particularly in the Church; how constantly he raised his voice in behalf of the poor and hard-working clergy.

A friend of mine, who had opportunities of knowing him well, characterised him as "*the greatest disperser of humbug that ever lived.*"

I had heard, and with great admiration, Sidney Smith preach, many years before the time of which I am writing. I thought him the best preacher I ever heard, and I know of no better sermons than those he has published.

There are passages in them tinged with the wit which made him so delightful a companion out of the pulpit, but this does not in the least impair their seriousness. He seems to me, in these discourses, to be at all times equally earnest, eloquent, and sound in the view he takes of his subject, and the more I read them the more I find them to contain.

He carried the natural cheerfulness of his mind into his religion. I remember, the first time I heard him preach,—and before I knew anything else of him than that he was an admirable preacher,—he strongly objected to melancholy views of religion. He said with great emphasis, “I want you to *enjoy* your religion.”

Among my brother artists, the two with whom I was the most intimately associated, at the time of which I am writing, were Newton and Constable; but Newton lived so much in society, and in that respect his habits were so different from my own, that I found myself less with him than with Constable.

Of all the painters I have known—and I have been intimate with all the most eminent of my time—Constable was to me the most interesting, both as a man and an artist. I have been told that my great admiration of his pictures arose out of my personal acquaintance

with him; but the reverse was really the case; my acquaintance with him arose out of my admiration of his pictures. I cultivated his friendship because I liked his art. There are many estimable men, artists, for whom I have the greatest regard, but of whose works that regard cannot make me an admirer.

A lively Quaker lady, a daughter of my excellent friend, Mr. Dillwyn, considered the world as composed of two classes—"those who have souls, and those who have none;" and wherever she may have drawn the line of separation, I am sure, could she have known Constable as I did, she would have admitted him into the first of these classes. He was not without a body either, and one of genuine flesh and blood, but he put his soul into his art. When he said he "thanked Heaven he had no imagination," he meant only that his imagination did not lead him into what he called "the vacant fields of idealism." Nobody knew better than Constable that without imagination there could be no true art. His manner of expressing himself, in this instance, must, therefore, be taken in reference to what he saw in the works of many of his contemporaries, who, because they could not imitate nature (the most difficult of all things), pretended to do something better,—that is, to produce works of imagination.

I will say thus much for myself, that I always preferred to associate as much as I could with my superiors. This was another reason for my culti-

vating the friendship of Constable, and I never felt more happy than when I found he gave it me. He had not a very large circle of friends; but his friends, like the admirers of his pictures, compensated for their fewness by their sincerity and their warmth.

The impression his character made, and the impression his art made, and I may say the impression they did *not* make, were proofs to me of the truth of Roscoe's remark, that "genius assimilates not with the character of the age." No man more earnestly desired to stand well with the world; no artist was more solicitous of popularity. He had, as the phrenologists would say, *the love of approbation* very strongly developed. But he could not conceal his opinions of himself and of others; and what he said had too much point not to be repeated, and too much truth not to give offence. It is not, then, to be wondered at, that some of his competitors hated him, and most were afraid of him. There was also that about him which led all who had not known him well and long to consider him an odd fellow, and a great egotist; and an egotist he was; but then, if the expression may be allowed, he was not a *selfish* egotist. "By self he often meant," as Charles Lamb says of the poet Wither, "a great deal more than self—his friends, his principles, his country, the human race." Few, however, knew or studied him sufficiently to perceive this. He was opposed to all cant in art, to all that is merely specious and fashionable, and to all that is false in

taste. He followed, and for his future fame he was right in following, his own feelings in the choice of subject and the mode of treatment. With great appearance of docility, he was an uncontrollable man. He said of himself, "If I were bound with chains I should break them, and with a single hair round me I should feel uncomfortable." I always felt inclined to say to him, "Do all that it is in thine heart to do;" and I was happy that to me he said all that it was in his heart to say. Turner was a very different man from Constable, and yet quite like him in one respect, namely, his entire reliance on a guide within himself—always a characteristic of genius. But Constable could not help talking of his feelings, of his views of art, &c. He talked well, and this made him extremely interesting to those who could feel with him, but either tiresome or repulsive to those who could not. Turner did not talk well, and never talked of his own art, or of the art of others. To me, therefore, he was far less interesting than his pictures, but, at the same time, his prudence prevented his giving offence. It was impossible, however, not to like Turner, there was something so social and cordial in his nature. I believe him to have had an excellent heart.

In the spring of 1828 Sir Walter Scott was in London, and I had the pleasure of meeting him at the house of Mr. Rogers, where were also Sir James Mackintosh, Lord John Russell, Mr. Richard Sharpe, Fennimore Cooper, Chantrey, Mrs. Siddons, Miss

Fanshawe, and Miss Rogers—such an assembly as I can never hope to meet again.

During this visit to London, Sir Walter was present at the anniversary dinner at the Royal Academy as a member, having been elected antiquary to the Academy the year before. After the usual toasts, Sir Thomas Lawrence said: "Before we part, I have to propose the health of one with whose presence we are honoured, and of whom it may well be said, in the words of the poet he most resembles,—

" If *he* had been forgotten,
It had been as a gap in our great feast,
And all things unbecoming."

The enthusiasm with which the toast was received exceeded anything of the kind I ever witnessed, and when Scott rose to reply, the applause, for some time, prevented his speaking. As soon as he could be heard, he said: "Mr. President,—When you acquainted me with the honour the Royal Academy had done me by including me among its members, you led me to believe that the place would be a *sinecure*. But I now find that I then reckoned without my host, for on my first appearance here, as a member, I am called on to perform one of the most arduous of duties, that of making a speech." He then, in a few words, returned thanks. This was the last time I ever saw him.

Of the many portraits of him Chantrey's bust is,

to my mind, the most perfect. Lawrence gave him a pomposity of manner which he never assumed; but in Chantrey's bust, the gentle turn of the head, inclined a little forwards and down, and the lurking humour in the eye and about the mouth, are Scott's own. Chantrey watched Sir Walter in company, and invited him to breakfast previous to the sittings, and by these means caught the expression that was most characteristic. The first bust was a commission from Scott, and when breakfasting with Chantrey, he said: "You and I reverse the case supposed in Scripture, for I have asked you for a stone, and you give me bread."

On the 7th January, 1830, Sir Thomas Lawrence died suddenly. An eminent surgeon told me he believed that he was bled and physicked to death—not an uncommon occurrence in those good old times. The Royal Academy had now to choose a President, and the election took place on the 25th, when Mr. Shee had eighteen votes, Sir William Beechey six, Wilkie two, Phillips one, and Calcott one. Allan Cunningham, in his "Life of Wilkie," has made a mistake in saying he had but one vote, that of Collins. I also voted for him, for I considered that he united more requisites for the high office than any other man in the Academy. But Sir Martin Shee made so incomparable a President, that I am glad the majority did not think as Collins and I did at the time of the election.

I should have mentioned that, in 1828, I joined a

small society of artists that had then been established for twenty years. Its meetings are held weekly, on Friday nights, during the months of November, December, January, February, March, and April. The members assemble, at six o'clock, at each other's houses in rotation. All the materials for drawing are prepared by the host of the evening, who is, for that night, President. He gives a subject, from which each makes a design. The sketching concludes at ten o'clock, then there is supper, and after that the drawings are reviewed, and remain the property of him at whose house they are made.

I had been acquainted with Alfred and John Chalon for many years before joining this society, but I was now brought into a closer intimacy with them—an intimacy that I count among the best things of my life.

These pleasant evenings also enabled me to appreciate the delightful social qualities of Stanfield, whose friendship from that time I have been so fortunate as to possess; and, though indifferent health and the distance at which I live from most of the members, led me, in 1842, to withdraw from the society, I am still admitted to its meetings, as an honorary member, when I can attend them.

CHAPTER VI.

Appointment in America—Letter of Lord Egremont—Arrival in New York—Sojourn at West Point—Return to England—Samuel Rogers and Stothard—Anecdotes of Stothard—Old Lady Cork—Newton, the Painter.

IN the year 1833 my brother, without consulting me (indeed there was no time), obtained for me the appointment of teacher of drawing at the Military Academy at West Point, on the Hudson river; and he and my sisters, as well as others of my friends in America, strongly urged me to accept it.

The inducements they held out were, that it would give me a fixed income for life, that I should have the greater part of my time to myself, being obliged to attend the school only for two hours, on five days in the week; that I should be enabled to procure an excellent education for my sons at the Academy, free of expense; that the situation was a very healthy and beautiful one, and that in America the opportunities of settling my children for life were better than in England; that I should have a convenient house to live in, to which a commodious painting-room would (no doubt) be added at the expense of Government; and that I should be once more among my relations and early friends. They

represented to me that I could form no notion of the great improvements in all respects that had taken place in America since I had left it; that at least the experiment was worth a trial; and that if I did not like the change, I could return to England, having had an opportunity of visiting my relations at a less expense of time and money than would be possible under other circumstances. It was recommended to me that I should go alone, and, if I determined to remain, my wife and children should follow me.

After a long and very harassing consideration of the matter, and after consulting those of my friends on whose judgment I placed the greatest reliance, I resolved to accept the situation, and my wife, great as the sacrifice was to her, determined to go with me, though her own relations, and particularly her brother, did not think very favourably of the scheme.

I had not consulted Lord Egremont on this important subject, as I ought to have done. But the distance his high rank created between us made it seem to me that it would be taking too great a liberty. I might have known him better; for after I had made up my mind and written to my brother on the subject, I received the following letter :—

“DEAR SIR,

“It is a long time since I have had the pleasure of seeing Mrs. Leslie and you, and as I may probably never go so far as London again, I have no chance of

it unless you will come here at any time of the summer that may suit you, and I shall be very happy to receive you at any time. It seems to me that you have but one picture in your own style in the Exhibition, and the others are a scripture subject and a portrait.

“ Ever truly yours, &c.,

“ EGREMONT.”

“ *Petworth, June 10th, 1833.*”

In my reply to this kind letter, I acquainted Lord Egremont with my intention of visiting America, and this brought me another letter, which I really think, had I received it while my mind was wavering, would have kept me in England.

“ DEAR SIR,

“ It is but a groundless regret at my age, when the course of nature will probably settle the point without any act of yours or mine ; but I cannot help regretting that your promised visit to Petworth will probably be the last time that I shall have the pleasure of seeing you. But I cannot disguise to myself that in the irritated state of feeling in this country, * in the midst of the greatest wealth and prosperity, if we had but the good sense and good temper to make the best of it, and enjoy it, even if it should subside without any fatal

* In the present quiet state of things (in 1844), it would be difficult for those who do not remember the excitement produced by the state of political parties on the subject of Reform in 1833, to conceive of the consternation that prevailed throughout the country.

effects, the prospect is anything but encouraging; and I believe it is the condition of human nature, that almost every great improvement in society is counter-balanced by some evil arising from it, which is not thought of till it happens, and so now the great diffusion of wealth and health, and comfort and education, produces a much greater number of young persons seeking situations adapted to their cultivated habits and manners, than there are situations to employ them.

“On the other hand, the situation to which you are going, at a considerable distance from the society of the metropolis, and with two or three hundred troublesome boys under your care, does not seem to me to be a very agreeable one.”

After some very kind expressions intimating his fear that I was about to leave England on account of want of employment, Lord Egremont thus concludes:

“I can only say that I will gladly give a thousand pounds for a companion picture to Sancho and the Duchess.

“Yours ever truly, &c.,

“EGREMONT.”

“*Petworth, June 24th, 1833.*”

This letter made me almost feel as if I were about to commit an act of ingratitude in leaving a country where greater patronage had been, and was still, extended towards me than was, in many instances, bestowed on my superiors in art. In reply, I explained

to Lord Egremont that I was not leaving England for want of employment. With regard to his noble offer of one thousand pounds for a companion picture to "Sancho and the Duchess," I told him I should be guilty of a robbery were I to receive such a sum for such a picture; that I should be most happy to paint him one of that size in America; but that it must be on the condition that its price should not exceed five hundred guineas.

Mrs. Leslie and I paid our last visit, as we thought, to Petworth, and on our taking leave of Lord Egremont, all he said was, "I am very sorry for this." The day after our return to town, I received a letter, which had followed me to Petworth, enclosed in the following:

"DEAR SIR,

"I take the opportunity of this letter to write a line, and to assure you, that although I could say but little at the time, there are very few things which could give me greater pain than pronouncing the last farewell to you and Mrs. Leslie. I heartily wish you success, but if you are to be disappointed, I hope it may be soon, that I may have a chance of seeing you again, which will not admit of much delay.

"Ever truly yours, &c.,

"EGREMONT."

"Petworth, September 8th, 1833."

Strange as it may seem, I had so little expectation of

returning to England, that I considered it my duty to resign my Academic diploma, and on this subject I consulted Sir Martin Shee, who told me he thought such a step by no means imperative, even if I were certain of remaining in America, but that at any rate it was quite unnecessary to take it now.

We sailed from London on the 21st September, in the ship *Philadelphia*, Captain Morgan, and after a favourable passage of five weeks arrived at New York. Our little Mary was at that time but two months old, and her mother was fortunately able to nurse her during the whole of the passage.

My brother came to New York to receive us on the morning after our arrival; but before going to West Point, we paid a visit to my sisters in Philadelphia. Nothing was omitted on the part of my relations and friends to make us as happy and comfortable as possible; but still, on returning to the scenes of my boyhood, after so long an absence, I felt like a stranger. I met some of my old school-fellows, but my lively playmates had now become grave plodding men of business, and we could never be to each other as in the days of our youth. This I might have foreseen, and also that it would be a long time before I could make a new home of my old home. At West Point, I was delighted with the beautiful scenery, though the trees, when we arrived, were nearly bare of foliage. My brother saved me almost all trouble in furnishing and fitting up our house, which I found, however, less commodious than

the one I had left in London. For my painting-room, I had only a small attic, but I was assured a convenient one should be built.

I soon found that the school occupied much more of my time than I had expected. Saturday, it is true, was a holiday to the cadets, but it was less so to me than any other day in the week, for I had on that day to make a report of the conduct of my pupils. If, in this report, I censured any for misbehaviour, they appealed, and I was obliged on the Monday to answer their appeals. When the examination, at the close of the year took place, I was obliged to attend with the other teachers and the professors from eight o'clock in the morning until four in the afternoon, for two or three weeks; and I was told I should be subject to the same attendance at the Midsummer examination; but of this I had not been informed before I accepted the appointment.

In the course of the winter my wife suffered a more severe illness than she had ever before experienced, and I began to doubt whether the climate of West Point was so healthy as my brother considered it. I found that where there was any predisposition to consumption in any of the cadets, it soon became necessary to remove them, and those who were removed never returned.*

* My brother, who was educated at West Point, and had become so much attached to it as to wish to pass his life there, has since left it, being obliged to remove with his family to New York on account of his wife's health.

Colonel de Russey, the Superintendent, was very desirous that the promised painting-room should be built, and assured me it should be done as soon as the season would permit. He had a plan drawn for it, and submitted to the Secretary of War at Washington, but without success. There existed, at that time, a party in Congress opposed to the very existence of the West Point Academy; and that party was just then making a strong effort to destroy it. This effort failed; but it was so far unlucky for me, that it prevented an application to Congress for the money necessary to build my room.

I did not find that the expense of living in America was likely to be so much less than in England as I had been led to suppose. All articles of clothing were greatly dearer, and dress is a serious item in a large family.

One hope which had weighed very much with me when I accepted the situation, was that I should find less difficulty in settling my children for life in America than in England; but from what I heard during my sojourn at West Point, I was inclined to doubt this. Our reasoning is generally on the side of our inclinations; and so entirely did I now feel that England had become my home—so anxious was I to be again among my brother artists (the best in the world)—that had prudential reasons weighed more strongly than they seemed to do on the side of my remaining in America, I should probably have disregarded them. I felt assured also that I should make my wife happy

by returning; and Lord Egremont's letter had its due weight in determining me to go back.

So much was I occupied in arranging matters for my departure, that I had not time to revisit Philadelphia; but my sister, Mrs. Carey, and her husband, paid us a visit.

We sailed for England on the 14th of April, 1834, with our good friend, Captain Morgan, who gave us the same berths in his fine ship we had occupied on our passage out; and when my wife found herself on board the *Philadelphia*, she said, "Now I feel at home again." After being a week at sea, the wind became westerly; and from that time our course continued in one direct line to Portsmouth, which we reached in twenty days from New York. When we left West Point not a leaf was out, and the landscape still bore the appearance of winter; but on our arrival in England, the country was clothed with foliage and blossom; and this, apparently, abrupt transition from winter to summer was very striking. The first land we saw closely was the Isle of Wight, in its greatest beauty, for we passed between the Needle Rocks and the main land. These circumstances, and the delightful weather, increased our joy at finding ourselves again in England, from which I have felt, from that moment, no inclination to estrange myself.

Soon after my return I visited Lord Egremont. He was then in his eighty-second year. A few days before my arrival he had given a dinner in the park to 4000

poor women and children, and marks were on the grass, made by the tables, of which there could not have been less than 100, ranged in a triple semicircle opposite the house. At that time the direct entrance to the house was closed, in consequence of the illness of the porter and his wife, who were both dying of old age. As they lived at the lodge, Lord Egremont would not allow them to be disturbed, neither would he have them removed. Had I not learned all this from the stage-coachman, I should have been greatly astonished to find "*No Admittance*" posted upon any gate leading to his residence.

The guests I found at Petworth consisted entirely of poor relations and poor friends; indeed, all that I noticed strongly illustrated the character of its benevolent master.

I made this visit alone, as my wife could not leave town, in consequence of the children having brought the whooping-cough from West Point; but in two months we were all at Petworth together; and on this occasion it happened, very pleasantly to me, that Constable was one of Lord Egremont's guests.

In the early part of 1834, Stothard was released, at an advanced age, from a world in which his gentle nature had met with an unusual share of domestic affliction, and but little just appreciation of his lovely art.

Every great painter carries us into a world of his own, where, if we give ourselves up to his guidance,

we shall find much enjoyment; but if we cavil at every step, we may be sure there is a greater fault in ourselves than any we discover in him. I have known people who, I have fancied, would not be quite satisfied with heaven itself, if they should ever come there; fault-finders, insensible to beauty, and, nine times in ten, finders of imaginary faults only. For such people Stothard did not paint. But he did paint for all who can feel and see what is best and most beautiful in this world, and who long for something still better than the present condition of humanity.

Few could feel this longing more intensely than he did, and this feeling made his art what it was.

Mr. Rogers was always his warm admirer and steady friend; and among artists he was admired by all whose admiration was of value. Flaxman sought his acquaintance early in life, from seeing one of his designs for "The Novelist's Magazine" in a shop window. He procured him the commission to paint the Burleigh staircase, and every year, on his wife's birth-day, he presented her with a small picture by Stothard. Lawrence, Constable, Wilkie, and Chantrey were his great admirers; and Turner proved the sincerity of his admiration by painting a picture in avowed imitation of him. While retouching it in the Academy, Turner said to me, "If I thought he liked my pictures half as well as I like his, I should be satisfied. He is the Giotto of England."

On the other hand, the aristocracy knew little and

cared less for him. Sir George Beaumont was loud in his condemnation; and when the great Duke was showing the Wellington shield to some friends, and was asked who designed it, he said "Ward and Green." Mr. Rogers (who told me this) interposed "Stothard;" and the Duke said, "Ah, yes, *Stoddart*"—not even giving him his right name.

For some years before his death I had the happiness of being intimate with him, and often spent evenings at his house, looking over his sketch-books. They were filled with every variety of subject; landscape, architecture, groups of figures and flowers, all drawn with exquisite taste. On my asking the name of a flower, which struck me as peculiarly elegant, he said, "A weed, sir; I have a great respect for weeds." Many of his sketches were made from the windows of inns where he had halted while travelling; and to judge from the materials which filled his books, he did not appear to have ever gone in search of the picturesque, but to have sketched whatever his leisure permitted, and chance presented to him.

I was often surprised by seeing the most ordinary objects and personages, such as an inferior artist would not think worth his notice, rendered interesting by the hand and eye of this great master. Chantrey told me that soon after the peace with France, Stothard and he visited Paris together. On leaving Calais, Stothard tied his pencil to his finger, and began to

sketch as well as the motion of the carriage permitted him. He was very quick in noting down, in two or three lines, the general forms of objects, and after sketching rapidly every single apple tree of a long line which bordered the road from Amiens, he said, "Now, sir, I shall remember the character of an apple tree as long as I live." Among his sketches he showed me some early drawings from the antique, made while he was a student of the Academy. They were begun and finished with pen and ink only, and looked like beautiful line engravings. He said, "I adopted this plan, because, as I could not alter a line, it obliged me to *think* before I touched the paper." To this practice he, no doubt, owed that certainty of hand which is a beauty in all his works.

Stothard told me that when a lad, he and another youth spent a summer on the banks of the Medway, in a hut which they built in imitation of Robinson Crusoe's dwelling. They purchased a small boat, and amused themselves with sailing when the weather permitted it. This anecdote gives an additional interest to his illustrations of Robinson Crusoe.

He said to Constable that when he was engaged in making drawings for the "Novelist's Magazine," he walked the streets for his subjects.

I believe that during the whole of his life, the time not passed in his studio was, for the most part, spent in long walks; in the winter through the streets of London, and in the summer through the fields.

Though his deafness disabled him from enjoying society, except that of a single friend at a time, his disposition was social. He never missed attending the meetings of the Royal Academy, though he could catch nothing of the discussions that took place, except as far as some friend would explain them. I have often walked home with him from these meetings, and the first question he would ask me was, "What have we been doing to-night?"

Full as his countless works are of exquisite sentiment, I never heard him use the word *sentiment* in his life. I spoke to him one day of his touching picture of a sailor taking leave of his wife or sweetheart, and he said, "I am glad you like it, sir; it was painted with japanner's gold size."

Though utterly careless of dress, Stothard always looked like a gentleman, and as he grew old, his appearance became very venerable; his head, or rather the expression of his face, resembling the antique in the British Museum called Homer.

As he heard little that passed in conversation, he said little; but that little was always well said. When an eminent painter of the four-legged creation, presented to the Academy, on his election, a picture of two little naked, bilious, dirty-looking boys, intended for Bacchanals, a member regretted that he had not sent "some of his pigs." Stothard said, "I think he has."

I was amused with an account Constable gave me

of a walk he took with him in 1824, from London to Coombe Wood, where they dined by the side of a spring. They set out early in the day, provided with some sandwiches for their dinner. Before they reached the wood, Stothard, seeing Constable eating a sandwich, called him "a young traveller," for breaking in on their store so early. When they got to the spring, they found the water low and difficult to reach; but Constable took from his pocket a tin cup, which he had bought at Putney unnoticed by Stothard. The day was hot, and the water intensely cold; and Stothard said, "Hold it in your mouth, sir, some time before you swallow it. A little brandy or rum now would be invaluable." "And you shall have some, sir, if you will retract what you said of my being a 'young traveller;' I have brought a bottle of rum from town, a thing you never thought of:" for though Constable carried their fare, Stothard was the caterer.

As they lay on the grass, enjoying their meal under the trees that screened them from a midsummer's sun, Stothard, looking up to the splendid colour of the foliage over their heads, said, "That's all glazing, sir." I am not afraid that these anecdotes will be thought trifling. The sandwiches and the rum are ordinary things, but they serve to show the frugal habits of two remarkable men, who were enjoying the beauties of nature with a relish of which the most refined voluptuary cannot form a distant conception. I have heard that Stothard, hardy and thrifty, never got into a

hackney coach in his life, and never wore a great coat. He was, as I have said, a daily walker, and Constable was the chosen companion of his walks. Stothard, indeed, fully appreciated the originality of Constable's mind, and well knew that he was a friend on whom he could rely to the utmost.

I witnessed at the Academy a trifling proof of the respect felt for Stothard by his colleagues. He was at one of the meetings which take place on every 1st of December to ballot for the prizes to the students. This is always held in the day-time, and in the largest of the exhibition rooms, which, at Somerset House, there were no means of warming. Sir Thomas Lawrence putting on his hat begged us all to do the same; but Stothard, who had left his in the ante-room, did not hear him. "Which of you, gentlemen," said Lawrence, "will bring Mr. Stothard's hat." There was a general rush to the door, and Shee, who ran the quickest, brought it to the old gentleman before he knew what the bustle meant.

I doubt whether there exists an entire collection of the thousands of engravings of Stothard's lovely conceptions, though there are many large ones; and in looking over these, the impression is, that the life of a man of such a mind as they display could not have been an unhappy one—nor was it; notwithstanding a series of domestic afflictions of such weight as would have crushed most men; and these trials were continued to the close of his life. Con-

stable, in a letter to a friend, written in 1833, says, "I passed an hour or two with Mr. Stothard on Sunday evening. Poor man! the only Elysium he has in this world he finds in his own enchanting works. His daughter does all in her power to make him happy and comfortable."

He must have possessed great constitutional serenity of mind, and he was also, no doubt, much supported by his art. His easel, indeed, bore evidence of the many years he had passed before it; the lower bar, on which his foot rested, being nearly worn through.

What a contrast does such a man offer, preserving his cheerfulness through a long and troubled life—a life throughout which his great merits were very imperfectly appreciated—to the many, who,

"When no real ills perplex them,
Can make enough themselves to vex them."

On my return from America, I commenced writing a diary, which I continued for two or three years. The following account of Lady Cork (the Hon. Miss Moncton mentioned in Boswell's *Life of Johnson*) is from it:

"Sunday, June 1st, 1834. My wife and I dined with Miss Rogers. Met Mr. S. Rogers, Lady Cork, the Ladies Jane and Fanny Harley, and Mr. Wilkinson.* Lady Cork very old, infirm, and diminutive; dressed all in white, with a white bonnet, which she wore at the table. No doubt she had been pretty in

* Now Sir Gardner Wilkinson.

her youth. Her features are delicate and her skin fair, and notwithstanding her great age, she is very animated. She was attended by a boy page, in a fantastical green livery, with a cap and a high plume of black feathers. Mr. Rogers asked her about Sir Joshua Reynolds, whom she knew very well, and who had painted a whole length portrait of her. She told us nothing of him, except that he was a very pleasant man. The truth is, the old lady, who was a lion-hunter in her youth, is as much one now as ever, and was wholly taken up with Mr. Wilkinson, who, Mr. Rogers told her, was accustomed to ride on a tame crocodile in Egypt; but he, being shy, preferred talking, in a low tone, to the Ladies Harley, to bawling out to the deaf Lady Cork. She was, however, not to be put off, but contrived to carry him away in her carriage."

The saddest change that had taken place among my friends in England, while I was at West Point, was that which had overtaken poor Newton. He was insane.

On my visit to him at the asylum at Chelsea, where he was placed, his conversation was, for the most part, rational, but he always uttered something, sufficiently flighty to show the state of his mind. At one time, his friends had some hope, from his having taken up his pencil, which he had long laid aside. Dr. Sutherland considered this a favourable symptom.

On calling to see him in October, 1834, he showed me many pencil sketches, and one begun in oil. The subject of the oil sketch was the widow of Lord

Strafford showing her son his father's portrait. He told me that Lord Strafford* was not executed, but had vanished from the scaffold and was still living; that he was the same person as Lorenzo de' Medici, who had appeared in the world many times in different characters. With the exception of this flight, his conversation was rational. A profile of Walter Scott, drawn by him in lead pencil, I had seen before, and had asked him to give it me. He had promised that he would, when he had made a copy of it, and he now showed me the copy, and said I might have that or the first. I chose the first, but they were both very like Sir Walter. The following lines of Newton's composition, are on the back of the sketch:—

“ 'Tis thine, renowned being, the task, the privilege,
‘To hold the mirror up to nature.’
Whether thy pen instruct us or thy conduct,
Alike we are taught. First by the magic of that pen
What man has been; then by thy fair career,
The more important lesson what he should be.”

The subject of his other sketches were, “Christ blessing little children,” “Lear in the Storm,” “Miranda and Prospero on the summit of a rock looking at the Shipwreck,” “Falconbridge upbraiding Hubert with the murder of Arthur,” “Uncle Toby, Mrs. Wadman, and Trim,” “La Fleur taking leave of his Sweethearts” (the figure of La Fleur very good), “The nurse lamenting over Juliet, whom she supposes dead,” “A child

* If I recollect aright, Lord Strafford had no son.

marching through a garden of flowers, fancying himself a soldier, and saluting the flowers" (this Newton said was himself, and what he did when a child), "Bardolph moralising to Falstaff," "Edie Ochiltree making toys for children," "The Antiquary waiting for the coach," and other sketches, several of which were of mothers and children.

I took care that all the materials required for drawing and painting should be placed in his room ; but he never again sketched or painted.

He died in August, 1835. A few days before his death, his mind seemed somewhat restored, though I did not hear that it was ever entirely so. During the rapid consumption that ended his life, he read only the Bible and Prayer-book ; and when he became too weak to read, they were read to him by an attendant. The day before he died, he desired to hear the funeral service, saying, "It will soon be read over me." He listened with great attention, and remarked that it was "very fine."

Newton, like Constable, was misunderstood by those who did not know him thoroughly. I knew enough of him, and of his actions, to know that his heart was noble, and his mind a pure one. His pleasantry and good manners made him very acceptable in society. He was a most amusing companion, and though the two or three things I recollect him to have said may not be the least worth noting, I will put them down at a venture. He happened to remark to a friend, that he was often in want of rags to clean his palette.

"What do you do with your old shirts?"

"I wear them."

A gentleman showing him his pictures, and discovering from his manner that he did not think highly of them, said, "At least you will allow that it is a *tolerable* collection."

"True, sir; but would you eat a tolerable egg?"

When Sir Thomas Lawrence died, and we were speculating as to his successor in the chair of the Academy, Newton said, "It must be either Phillips or Shee, for they are the only Academicians who wear powder."

Speaking of art to me, and when in the asylum, he said, "A painter cannot do better than attend to the advice of Polonius, 'Be thou familiar, but by no means vulgar.'"

On his return from America, and when he was quite himself, an Englishman asking him about the society in Boston, said, "You must have felt the difference; you did not meet such people there as you associate with here."

"I met such people there," he said, "*every day*, as I am glad to meet here *occasionally*."

This was not said merely for the sake of making an unexpected answer, for I know that, in Boston at that time, the best society included many men of rare intellectual attainments; and in a place so much smaller than London, Newton's opportunities of meeting such men were much more frequent than here.

Newton was, to my eye, a handsome man, though his features were far from regular. He was tall, and his hands, like Wilkie's, were beautifully formed and very white.

CHAPTER VII.

Visit to Cashiobury.—Sir Joshua Reynolds.—Theatrical Stars.—Jack Bannister.—The Sistine Chapel.—Chantrey.—Holland House.—Sir George Beaumont.—Constable the Painter.

I SCARCELY know whether the following passages from my journal are worth preserving, but I feel inclined to take them from among many others which I am sure are not.

“*December 24th, 1834.* — Dined with Constable. Mr. Rogers and Mr. and Miss Wilkie, and Mr. Bannister were there. Bannister amused us very much with a comic song as sung by ‘Mr. Killjoy,’ a person wholly destitute of humour. He spoke of Mrs. Siddons, and Mrs. Jordan, whose first appearances he remembers. He acquits Garrick of behaving ill to Mrs. Siddons in not engaging her, for he said Garrick could not guess at her future eminence, as she displayed very little talent at first. Mrs. Jordan’s voice was the most delightful he ever heard on the stage. Wilkie asked Bannister, if he had seen Dr. Johnson. He said, ‘once in the street,’ and knew him from Sir Joshua Reynolds’s portrait. Bannister was intended by his father for an artist. He drew in the Academy,

and remembers sitting behind Bartolozzi and Cipriani in the Life-School, and thinking their drawings wonderful. He gave us an imitation of an old Jew, and in doing this so altered his features, and even his figure, as to lose, to appearance, his own identity. He raised his shoulders, which gave him the look of a tall man, whose head was sunk in his chest with age. He described the Jew, as complimenting him on his acting, 'And your fader, Mr. Bannister, oh! what an actor he was! what a voice he had! So beautiful—so melodious! He could go as low as a bull.'

"*August 5th, 1835.*—At Cashiobury. Mr. Rogers there. I walked with him for two hours in the garden. He remembers Sir Joshua Reynolds; but was only twice in his company. He once breakfasted with him, and he was present at his last discourse. On that occasion the room was crowded, and Burke and Boswell were there. As Sir Joshua descended from the reading-desk, Burke stepped forward, and taking his hand, said:—

"The angel ended, and in Adam's ear
So charming left his voice, that he a while
Thought him still speaking, still stood fixt to hear."

"It was on this evening that the sinking of the floor of the great room a few inches so much alarmed the company. All rushed to the door, and it was some time before it was ascertained there was no danger. When the fright was over, Mr. Rogers obtained a much better situation than he had before.

“At dinner the conversation turned on the trial of Queen Caroline. A gentleman mentioned a reply made by a Quaker who was asked, what the Society of Friends thought of the Queen, while that disgraceful business was going on. ‘We are of opinion,’ said he, ‘that she is not good enough for our Queen, but too good for our King.’

“Lord Essex told us that, when it became the fashion for the nobility to marry actresses, Lady Spencer said, ‘If my daughters don’t go off this season, I shall bring them out on the stage.’

“Mr. Rogers, speaking of the stage, remarked that, in the performance of a fine play we receive a greater amount of intellectual gratification, the result of a greater variety of genius and ingenuity, than we can from any other entertainment that has ever been devised. Take, for instance, ‘Macbeth,’ as we have all seen it acted,—the poetry of Shakespeare, the acting of Mrs. Siddons, and John and Charles Kemble, the music of Lock, the beauty of the scenery and ingenuity of the mechanism.

“I was amused to hear Lord Essex, speaking of happiness, say: ‘The secret is to be content with the little one has. The Duke of Bedford and Lord Egremont, with all their wealth, are not happier than I am.’

“*October 19th.* — At the painting-school at the Academy are Sir Joshua Reynolds’s splendid picture of Iphigenia, belonging to the king, and a small picture of a child by him. Oliver, who is keeper of the paint-

ing-school, told me that he used to go to Sir Joshua, when a student, to show him his pictures, and request advice, and was always very kindly received. It was Sir Joshua's practice to admit young artists in the morning before he commenced painting, and he most readily lent them his finest works to copy. Turner also told me that he copied many of his pictures when he was a student. Oliver says Sir Joshua's manner was, on these occasions, exactly as Goldsmith has described it :

'Gentle, complying, and bland.'

"Allan Cunningham's 'Life of Reynolds' being the last, and published in a popular form, would be injurious to the memory of Sir Joshua, disfigured as it is by prejudices, were it not that the writer seldom fails to confute his own reasoning where it is erroneous, and that his misrepresentations of Sir Joshua's words are too glaring to escape the notice of even a hasty reader. For instance, he quotes the following passage from the account the great painter gives of his sensations on visiting the Vatican : 'On inquiring further of other students, I found that those persons only who, from natural imbecility, appeared to be incapable of relishing those divine performances (the frescoes of Raphael) made pretensions to instantaneous raptures on first beholding them,' and on the next page Cunningham says, 'the conclusion which Reynolds draws, viz., that none but an imbecile person can be alive at first sight to the genius of Raphael, is certainly rash,

and, most probably, erroneous.' And yet Allan Cunningham was an honest and well-meaning man. But the passage I have quoted, as well as many others in his 'Life of Reynolds,' and some in the 'Life of Wilkie,' in which the Royal Academy is spoken of, show how far an honest mind may be carried away from the truth by prejudice. Such unfairness to the personal character of Reynolds, and to the Academy, is equally unaccountable.

"*November 9th.*—Dined at Holland House. Lord Seaford, who was there, remembers dining in company with Dr. Johnson, at Dr. Brocklesby's. Lord Seaford was then a boy of twelve or thirteen. He was impressed with the superiority of Johnson, and his knocking everybody down in argument.

"Lord Holland said, Mr. Fox always avoided talking with Dr. Johnson on account of his over-bearing manner. Johnson heard somebody say Mr. Fox was 'Aut Cæsar aut nihil.' He remarked that Fox was 'nihil' whenever he met him.

"Lord Holland said he saw Kean and Kemble play the last scene in 'A New Way to Pay Old Debts,' on the same night. As Kemble was slower than Kean, Lord Holland went, the instant the curtain fell at Drury Lane, to Covent Garden, and was in time for Kemble.

"On being asked which he preferred, he replied, 'I hardly like to say, for I had always a friendship for Kemble.'

“*November 16th.*—Dined at Cartwright’s, with my wife. Mr. and Mrs. Bannister there. Bannister talked of Garrick. He said, it seemed invidious to speak of his acting compared with that of others, it was, in general, so superior. Kean, he said, had flashes of power equal to Garrick, but he could not sustain a character throughout as Garrick did.*

“In *Lear*, Bannister said, Garrick’s very stick acted. The scene with Cordelia and the physician, as Garrick played it, was the most pathetic he ever saw on the stage.† Garrick instructed Barry in *Romeo*, and afterwards when Barry played it in rivalry with him he was obliged to alter his own manner, notwithstanding which he beat Barry. A lady (I forget her name), who had performed *Juliet* with them both, said, she thought she must have jumped out of the balcony to Barry, and

* My own impression is, that I never saw finer acting than Kean’s *Othello*, not even excepting any performance of Mrs. Siddons. His finest passages were those most deeply pathetic.

† I was told by Mr. Harness (Lord Byron’s friend), who in early life was much in theatrical society, of the manner in which Garrick gave a passage from *Lear* (Mr. Harness, no doubt, had it from the Kembles). When *Lear* curses his daughter, and wishes, if she should have a child, that it may prove ungrateful, “that she may feel,” &c., Garrick repeated these words thus :

“That she may *feel*—that she may *feel*—
How sharper than a serpent’s tooth it is
To have a thankless child.”

Both times he dwelt with the strongest emphasis on *feel*, first raising his voice to the highest key, and the second time sinking it to the deepest bass, and pausing for a moment after that word. Let this be tried, and the effect will be at once perceived.

that she thought Garrick would have jumped into the balcony to her.

“Garrick instructed Bannister, when the latter was about seventeen, in three characters, one of which was Zaphne, in ‘Mahomet.’ In this he first appeared, and with great success. A day or two afterwards meeting Garrick in the street, the manager said:—

“‘Well now, I suppose you are on the top of St. Paul’s, but don’t be vain. What character do you think of next?’

“Bannister mentioned ‘Oronooko.’

“‘Oronooko,’ said Garrick, ‘why, you will look like a chimney-sweeper in a consumption.’ (Bannister was at that time very thin.)

“Garrick’s manner of saying this was dramatic, and that of a man who was conscious he was known and looked at. ‘Dick, the Apprentice,’ was one of the characters in which Garrick instructed Bannister, and when he first played it, he gave imitations of living actors; that of Bensley, in particular, was thought very good; but finding that public mimicry often hurt the feelings of those he mimicked, more than he could have supposed, he gave it up entirely.

“Though I had the great pleasure of seeing much of Mr. Bannister, after his retirement, I only saw him on the stage twice. The first time was in a little interlude, ‘The Purse, or the Benevolent Tar,’ and the second in ‘Wild Oats,’ in which he played *John Dory*, and the scenes between him and Downton

(*Sir George Thunder*) were matchless for genuine humour.

“Bannister was remarkably handsome, even as an old man; his dark eyes, still full of animation, were the more striking from the contrast with his white hair. His nature was a thoroughly genial one. ‘When I first attracted notice on the stage,’ he said, ‘I was told of such and such people who were my *enemies*; but I never would listen to such reports, for I was determined to go through life without enemies, and I *have* done so.’

“He said to Constable, ‘they say it is my wife who has taken care of my money and made me comfortable in my old age; and so she has; but I think I deserve a little of the credit, for I *let* her do it.’”

Though with the help of his wife he was careful, yet he was very generous. I remember hearing Terry relate that he put a bond for a sum of money, and not a small sum, which he had lent to a friend, into the fire, on finding that its payment was inconvenient; but in doing this, he said, “Don’t tell my wife.”

To return to my diary:—

“*July 26th.*—In the evening I took little Harriet and Caroline, with Rebecca and William Clark, to the gardens of the Eyre Arms Hotel, where there was an exhibition of fireworks, &c. A woman was to ascend a rope across the gardens, 300 feet in length, and 60 feet from the ground at its greatest height. She proceeded slowly, in consequence, as I afterwards learned,

of the rope not being sufficiently tight ; and when she was within a short distance of the end she stopped, being unable either to advance or to go back. The ascent had become so steep from the slackness of the rope, that she could not proceed a step higher, neither could she stoop to take hold of it without throwing away the balance-pole, and had she done that she must have fallen. For some minutes she continued stationary, her husband calling to her from below to go back. I was too far off to hear her reply ; but it was evident she could not venture to turn round. Her situation became every instant more perilous ; and I was about to leave the garden, fearing she would lose her presence of mind, and dreading to see her fall, and that my little girls should witness so horrid a sight. I should mention, that, as it was quite dark, she was only made visible by fireworks exploding around and below her. The top of a ladder now rose from the midst of the crowd ; but when perpendicular it was not long enough to reach her feet ; and there was another dreadful minute or two of suspense, with cries and screams from the crowd. A table was then brought from the inn, and the ladder placed on it, and kept in a perpendicular position by two men at the foot, while another ascended. There were loud cries of " Don't let the ladder touch the rope ! " as he went up. The top of it rose but a foot above the rope ; and he could use but one arm in saving her, as with the other he had to keep hold of the ladder. It

seemed, therefore, scarcely possible that he could help her. After a few moments' consultation, he called to the crowd to stand from below. She threw away the balance-pole, and at the same instant stooped towards the ladder, and, falling across the rope, remained suspended, with one leg over it, and her arms holding to the ladder. It was with some difficulty that her preserver managed to remove her to the ladder; but as soon as he did, she descended rapidly, amidst the cheering of the crowd; while the gallant fellow who had saved her seemed in some danger himself, for he remained for a short time suspended by his hands to the rope, with only one foot on the step of the ladder. But he soon righted himself, and reached the ground. I left the children in the care of Mr. Danforth, who had accompanied us to the garden, and, mixing with the crowd, asked her preserver if he was related to her; he said 'No,' and that he was only a servant. He was a fine-looking young man, and I was told had been a sailor. Having half a sovereign in my pocket, I put it into his hand.

"*July 28th.*—Dined with my neighbour Richard Cook: Wilkie, Phillips, Hilton, and Blore were there. In speaking of the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel, Wilkie praised its *chiaroscuro* and colour. He said in many of the pictures there were bright lights, so intense, that it was thought, generally, other parts had become faint or low in tone from time; and these effects were not, therefore, copied by the engravers, who probably

thought them accidental. Wilkie, however, was of a different opinion, and believed that the general effect of the pictures was not materially altered by time. He observed, that no engravings of them gave the *chiaroscuro*.

“*July 31st.*—In the evening I went to Mr. Dunlop’s. Mr. Dunlop had been sitting to Chantrey, who fixed the back of his head in a wooden machine to keep him perfectly still, and then drew with a camera lucida the profile and front face of the size of life. He afterwards gave a little light and shade to the drawings, and said, ‘I shall not require you to sit still after this.’ He said, ‘I always determine in my mind the expression to be given; and unless I can see the face distinctly, and with that expression when I close my eyes, I can do nothing. If I can, I can often make the face more like in the absence of the sitter than in his presence.’ Thus it is that a certain degree of imagination is required to make a fine portrait. Chantrey’s portraits were of the best kind, *characteristic* and not *literal*; and so I am convinced were Reynolds’s, who, I have no doubt, often gave to his heads touches of the greatest value when the sitter was away. He who can only work with his model before him, can never produce an elevated work, either in history, portraits, or landscape.

“But a great portrait painter or sculptor must look to have the works of inferior artists often preferred to his. I am told Reynolds’s portraits frequently disap-

pointed the people for whom they were painted, and I know that Chantrey's busts sometimes did. The family of Lord Egremont preferred a bust of his lordship, by Behnes, to the noble one by Chantrey, one of the very best of his works, and, to my mind, possessing all the character of Lord Egremont's fine head. If, as I think, it be true, that a great artist will often give the happiest touches to his work in the absence of his model, it is equally true that he who trusts to imagination *alone*, is in great danger of falling into irreclaimable mannerism or insipid vagueness. The greatest artist is the one who knows how to avail himself of every means towards his end, and who is quickest at taking advantage of every favourable accident that nature presents. The results of such powers will make every work of his hand a work of imagination, whatever the subject may be. For my own part, I have always felt that there is more poetry in the portraits of Reynolds than in nine-tenths of the pictures professedly poetic in subject. . . .

"In the course of a walk with Mr. Rogers, he talked much of Canova, whom he described as a most amiable man. Canova told him that he was in love when he was but five years old.

"At dinner, Mr. Rogers related a story of a nervous gentleman who kept a fire-escape—a kind of sack in which he could lower himself from his window. Being suddenly awakened, one night, by the sound, as he thought, of the wheels of a fire-engine, followed by a

tremendous knocking at the door, he descended in his sack in great haste, and reached the street just in time to hand his wife (who had been to the opera) out of her carriage.

“Another story related by Rogers was of a wretch who, for some atrocious crime, was hanged in chains. His whole life had been so desperately wicked that the country people believed his body would be carried away by the Devil. The day after his execution their prediction seemed verified, for the corpse was gone; but, strange to say, in about eight or ten days it was there again, safely enclosed within the irons and as if but newly dead. The truth was, that on the night of the execution, a farmer and his son who had been for some days from home, were returning in a cart, and passing close to the gibbet were startled by a groan from the body, and then a feeble voice imploring help. When they got the fellow home, they nursed him with the greatest care, till, in the middle of one night, his deliverer was disturbed by a noise, and discovered the villain in the act of packing up every article of value in the house which he could conveniently carry away. The farmer had just time to awake his son, who agreed with him that they had better put their new friend into his chains again.

“In looking over a large collection of prints from Sir Joshua, Mr. Rogers observed of a common-place-looking General among them, ‘That is one of the men of whom Lord North said, when a list was pre-

sented to him of officers to be sent to America, "I know not what effect these names may have on the enemy, but they make me tremble."

"I noticed that Mr. Neat, in speaking of the music of Handel and Beethoven, made use of the words *outline* and *colour*. Thus, the arts borrow terms from each other. So painters speak of tone and harmony. Neat said, that eminent musicians were sometimes insensible to the beauties of a fine piece of music on first hearing it; and he had known them dislike a piece, which afterwards gave them the greatest delight. I told him what Sir Joshua said of his great disappointment on seeing the frescoes of Raphael.

"Mrs. Malaprop's axiom, that 'it is best to begin with a little hate,' is not altogether absurd. Certainly, when we do change in anything from such a beginning, our liking is always the stronger."

"*September 7th.*—Dined at Holland House. * * * Lord Holland speaking of Boswell, whom he remembered, said that whenever he came into a company where Horace Walpole was, Walpole would throw back his head, purse up his mouth very significantly, and not speak a word while Boswell remained.

"*September 13th.*—Looking into D'Israeli's '*Curiosities of Literature*,' I find an article entitled '*Poets, Philosophers, and Artists made by Accident*.' D'Israeli begins truly enough by saying, accident has frequently occasioned the most eminent geniuses to display their power,' and then gives about a dozen instances. If,

however, he means that but for those accidents the powers of such men might have remained unknown to themselves, and therefore unused ; or that men differently constituted, meeting with similar accidents, would have done what they did, he is, I think, mistaken. We learn to talk by the accident of hearing others talk ; but, without a natural capability of speech, we should remain dumb as our cats and dogs do, though they hear us speak. Gibbon, it is true, might not have written his 'Decline of the Roman Empire,' but for the accident of hearing the bare-footed friars singing vespers in the temple of Jupiter ; but he would have written something else in which the same powers of mind and turn of thinking would have been displayed. The accident did not make Gibbon an historian, it only directed him in the choice of a subject. Neither is it to be supposed, that Sir Joshua Reynolds would not have been a painter, and every whit as great a one, had he never seen 'Richardson's Treatise.' He read the treatise with interest, because his mind was naturally turned more towards painting than to anything else. Dr. Franklin, another of D'Israeli's instances, might have taken up Richardson fifty times, and fifty times laid him aside without reading a page ; but, when Defoe's 'Essay on Projects' came in his way, he read it with avidity ; and as he himself says, 'derived impressions that influenced some of the principal events of his life.' Yet we cannot suppose, that, but for this book, the world would not have known Franklin as a philosopher.

But to return to Reynolds and Richardson, it must be admitted that if even books could infuse a love of art, and an ambition to shine as a painter, into a mind hitherto insensible to such things, Richardson's discourses would be the most likely to do so.

"*December 1st.*—Dined with Constable. He mentioned that Wilkie and he were students together at the Academy. Wilkie told him that when he studied at the Scottish Academy, Graham, the master of it, was accustomed to say to the students, in the words of Reynolds—'If you have genius, industry will improve it; if you have none, industry will supply its place.' 'So,' said Wilkie, 'I was determined to be very industrious, for I knew I had no genius.' Wilkie said, also, to Constable—'When Linnell, and Burnet' (who were his fellow students in London), 'are talking about art, I always get as close as I can, to hear all they say, for they know a great deal, and I know very little.' This was said with perfect sincerity, for Wilkie was modest.

"It was not because Sir George Beaumont was a man of rank and wealth, that Wilkie was so docile to his teaching. Sir George was, in the first place, a much older man; and, besides being a clever amateur painter, had known, intimately, Reynolds and Gainsborough, indeed all the first artists, and many of his own opinions were therefore derived from the highest authorities; added to which he was an admirable talker, and in every way a very delightful person."

On the 1st of April, 1837, as I was dressing, I saw, from my window, Pitt (a man employed by Constable to carry messages) at the gate. He sent up word that he wished to speak to me, and I ran down expecting one of Constable's amusing notes, or a message from him; but the message was from his children, and to tell me that he had died suddenly the night before. My wife and I were in Charlotte Street as soon as possible. I went up into his bedroom, where he lay, looking as if in a tranquil sleep; his watch, which his hand had so lately wound up, ticking on a table by his side, on which also lay a book he had been reading scarcely an hour before his death.* He had died as he lived, surrounded by art, for the walls of the little attic were covered with engravings, and his feet nearly touched a print of the beautiful moonlight by Rubens, belonging to Mr. Rogers. I remained the whole of the day in the house, and the greater part of it in his room, watching the progress of the casts that were made from his face by his neighbour, Mr. Joseph, and by Mr. Davis. I felt his loss far less then than I have since done—than I do even now. Its suddenness produced the effect of a blow which stuns at first and pains afterwards; and I have lived to learn how much more I have lost in him, than at that time I supposed. Those personal qualities that attached me to him gained more and more on me while

* It was a volume of Southey's "Life of Cowper," containing many of the poet's letters.

he lived, and the examination of his papers and letters, since his death, has increased my esteem for him in proportion as they gave me a deeper insight into his character. It is a gratification to me to believe that some of my feelings and tastes are like his ; indeed, if this be not true, I know not how to account for the great delight his pictures give me, a delight distinct from, and I almost think superior to, that which I receive from any other pictures whatever.

Among all the landscape painters, ancient or modern, no one carries me so entirely to nature ; and I can truly say, that since I have known his works I have never looked at a tree or the sky without being reminded of him.

We talk of untimely deaths ; but all deaths I believe to be merciful, for God, no doubt, takes every one of us at the time best for ourselves. The bodily sufferings that immediately preceded Constable's death, though acute, were of very short duration ; and he was spared a world of anxiety which the thought of leaving his children young, and orphans, must have occasioned, had he lingered on a sick bed with no hope of recovery—anxiety which, with such feelings as his, would have been extreme.

I have said in another place that Constable was a gentleman, everywhere and at all times, and as much to the humblest as to the greatest people. He even conciliated that untractable class, the hackney coachmen ; for, in his time, there were no cabs. He would say on getting into a coach :—

"Now, my good fellow, drive me a shilling fare towards so and so, and don't cheat yourself."

Not long after his death, I was coming away from his house, and sent for a coach from the stand near it. When I got home the driver said:—"I knew Mr. Constable; and, when I heard he was dead, I was as sorry as if he had been my own father—he was as nice a man as that, sir."

To the selection from Constable's letters which I printed in the form of a memoir, I added recollections of some of his pithy sayings. In addition to those, I remember two that may be worth preserving. He numbered among his friends Doctors Bailey and Gooch, and had a great respect for the abilities of such men. But this did not hinder him from saying, "As every animal has its peculiar food, or prey, provided by nature, I look upon women and children to be the natural prey of doctors."

Lord Northwick met him in an auction room, and said:—"I shall be glad, Mr. Constable, to take advantage of your judgment here."

"I am afraid, my lord," he said, "the judgment of a painter is of very little value in such a place as this, for *we* only know good pictures from bad ones. We know nothing of their pedigrees, of their market value, or how far certain masters are in fashion."

In the room in which this was said, and at the same time, a picture by Bonnington was placed as a pendant to one by Constable, and he said to a friend—"Bonning-

ton's picture will sell high and mine low ;" and this happened, but the reverse would happen now.

He said of a portrait painter who had worked his way to some eminence, but whose art was of the tamest and most common-place kind, that, when he painted a head, "he took out all the bones and all the brains." In this saying he characterised an entire class of portraiture, and not a small one.

CHAPTER VIII.

Lord Egremont.—The Coronation.—The Duke of Wellington.—Lord Melbourne.—The Princess Royal.—Wilkie's Asiatic Sketches.—Raimbach the Engraver.—Newton and Wilkie.—Wilkie's Letters.

IN the summer of 1837 I was at Petworth, and saw Lord Egremont for the last time. He had just put up a marble slab, in the church, bearing inscriptions to the memories of the 9th, 10th, and 11th Earls of Northumberland, their wives and children, and some other members of the Percy family. They concluded thus :—

“This Monument was erected to their memory by their descendant, George, Earl of Egremont, in the year 1837, the 86th of his age.

“*Mortuis Moriturus.*”

My next journey to Petworth was to attend his funeral. On that occasion all the shops in the town were closed, and business entirely suspended. Indeed all the inhabitants were present, either following the procession, or lining the way as it passed. There was not a single carriage. All the mourners followed the coffin on foot, and the line was continued to a great length. The many artists who had enjoyed his patronage, Turner, Phillips, Carew, Clint, and myself, were present.

For more than ten years I had, nearly every season,

spent from one to two months at Petworth, with my wife and children; and we were always made to feel quite at home there. Such a friend, in such a sphere of life, we can never hope to find again.

One little circumstance I cannot help mentioning, because it marks the character of Lord Egremont, and shows that to the last moment of his life he was, as he had always been, studying the good of others. He was remarkably fond of children; and, as I have mentioned, was accustomed to have all that were in the house brought into his room while he was dressing. On the day of his death those of his grand-children who were at Petworth were brought to him; but when they were about to kiss him as usual, he motioned them away, no doubt thinking his breath might do them harm.

After what I had known of Lord Egremont, I was amused to see him characterised in one of Walpole's letters to Sir Horace Mann as "*a most worthless young fellow.*"* He had made a proposal of marriage to Walpole's niece, Lady Maria Waldegrave, second daughter of the Duchess of Gloucester. Walpole, in mentioning that the offer was accepted, says, "He is eight-and-twenty, is handsome, and has between twenty and thirty thousand a-year." In less than three weeks, however, Sir Horace Mann is told that the match is broken off. Lord Egremont, who is "weak and irresolute, has behaved, with so much neglect and want

* Letter 333, dated July 24th, 1780.

of attention, that Lady Maria heroically took the resolution of writing to the Duchess, who was in the country, to desire her leave to break off the match. The Duchess, who had disliked the conduct of her future son-in-law, but could not refuse her consent to so advantageous a match, gladly assented; but the foolish boy, by new indiscretion, has drawn universal odium on himself. He instantly published the rupture, but said nothing of Lady Maria's having been the first to declare off; and everybody thinks he broke off the match, and condemns him ten times more than would have been the case if he had told the truth, though he was guilty enough in giving the provocation."

Now Lord Egremont was certainly, when I had the happiness of knowing him, anything but a foolish, a weak, or an irresolute man; but he was shy and taciturn, and probably had been still more so in his youth. It seems probable, then, that the lady rejected him solely from not understanding his character. He was not a man to talk sentiment, or to throw himself on his knees at the feet of a woman; not that he was in the least insensible to the charms of the sex, but for the reasons I have mentioned. What attentions she may have expected, and how far he failed in them, it is impossible to guess; but it is clear, from her uncle's account, that Lord Egremont did not in the least consider *himself* to blame.

In the summer of 1838 Lady Holland sent for me

to breakfast, as she had something to tell me. This was, that the Queen had expressed a wish to see the portrait I had painted of Lord Holland. "I thought," said Lady Holland, "she might as well see the artist with it; and Lord Melbourne has just written to me to say she will see you to-morrow at two o'clock." I saw that all this was kindly managed by Lady Holland for my advantage; and so it turned out.

Lady Holland, without my asking or expecting it, procured for me a ticket to see the Coronation from the Earl Marshal's box. A ticket had also been sent to me, as a member of the Academy, for another part of the Abbey, which enabled my wife to see the ceremony. We set out together, at four o'clock in the morning, for Westminster. On this one occasion in my life I wore a court dress. My wife was in a full evening dress, and it seemed very odd to find ourselves walking in the street (for, we walked, when near the Abbey, to save time) such odd figures, at so early an hour of the day. We were, however, kept in countenance by a long procession of ladies and gentlemen, most of them much more finely dressed than we.

The ceremony was well worth seeing, but I made up my mind that if another Coronation should take place during my life, I certainly should not put on a court dress, get up at three o'clock in the morning, and remain in Westminster Abbey till four in the afternoon, to see it.

It led, however, to my painting the Queen receiving

the Sacrament; and the doing this procured me opportunities of seeing something of Her Majesty, and of several members of the Royal family; for I was obliged to take the picture to the houses of the Dukes of Sussex and Cambridge, and the Princess Augusta. With the Princess Augusta I was perfectly delighted. I never met with any lady, old or young, of more charming manners.

The Duke of Cambridge reminded me, in his manner of talking, of Peter Pindar's account of his father. While he sat to me, there was always a gentleman in the room (not one of his household) to whom he addressed himself, sometimes in English and sometimes in German, and his talk was nothing but a series of questions. One day he sent this gentleman out of the room for something, and then talked to me, which he had not done before. "Do you paint all day? Are you a Royal Academician? Are you painting any other picture? Do you walk here or ride?" &c., &c.

The Duke of Sussex talked better, and was very pleasant. It was impossible not to like him, but he wasted my time miserably; keeping me three entire days doing nothing, by not sitting when he had appointed. About once an hour a servant came to me in the library, where I had the picture, to tell me the Duke had visitors, but would be with me very soon.

I wrote to the Duke of Wellington to say that I was commanded by the Queen to introduce his portrait into a picture I was painting for Her Majesty. He

answered my note by return of post, and the next day he called. His first words were: "You live a great way from my house; five miles, I should say." I said I did not think it was more than three. "Oh, you're mistaken, it's five miles." I then said, as I was fully aware of the value of his time, I would take the picture to Apsley House, if agreeable to him. He was pleased with this, and appointed an early day; "but," he added, "my time is so little my own that I may not be able to sit. However, if I can't, I will send you word before you leave home in the morning; for your time is of as much consequence to you, as mine is to me." On the morning appointed, as I heard nothing from him to prevent me, I took the picture to Apsley House, and the first thing he said was, "Well, don't you find it five miles?" I said as before, and what was the truth, that the distance was not more than three miles, but he repeated that I was mistaken; he would have it to be but five.

When I had sketched his figure, I asked him to look at it. He said, "You have made my head too large, and this is what all the painters have done to whom I have sat. Painters are not aware how very small a part of the human figure the head is. Titian was the only painter who understood this, and by making his heads small he did wonders."

The Duke could talk more to the purpose on his own subjects. I was told that he said, when describing the Battle of Waterloo at his own table, to some cox-

comb who asked him how it was that the French did not, at such a time, attack him in such a place—"Because they were not d——d fools."

Next to the Duke of Wellington, the most remarkable man in the picture was Lord Melbourne. I had seen him, for the first time, years before in Murray's drawing-room in Albemarle Street. In that room, Murray held, every morning, such levees as were not to be matched in London. Everybody who knew him, and had any business with him, walked into it without announcement or ceremony; and there were to be found the most eminent authors and politicians of all parties, drawn together by the common bond of literature. It was then that Murray was receiving MSS. and frequent letters from Lord Byron, and it may be conceived how interesting were the fragments of these with which the great publisher treated his company.

At later periods I saw much of Lord Melbourne at Holland House. His head was a truly noble one. I think, indeed, he was the finest specimen of manly beauty in the meridian of life I ever saw. Not only were his features eminently handsome, but his expression was in the highest degree intellectual. His laugh was frequent, and the most joyous possible, and his voice so deep and musical, that to hear him say the most ordinary things was a pleasure. But his frankness, his freedom from affectation, and his peculiar humour, rendered almost everything he said, though it seemed perfectly natural, yet quite original. At Holland

House he was abusing women to Lady Holland. His strong charge against the sex, was the want of charity of women for women. He called them "devils to each other."

"But," said Lady Holland, "what nurses they are. What would you do without women in your illnesses?"

"I would rather have men about me when I am ill; I think it requires very strong health to put up with women."

"Oh!" said the lady, tapping him with her fan, "you have lived among such a rantipole set."

I met Lord Melbourne at Lady Holland's a day or two after he ceased to be prime minister. He was as joyous as ever, and only took part in the conversation respecting the changes in the Royal household (which were not then completed) to make every body laugh.

"I hear," said a lady "that ——," naming a duke of not the most correct habits, "is quite scurrilous at not getting an appointment."

"No," said Lady Holland, "he can't be scurrilous."

"Well, then, he is very angry."

"It serves him right," said Lord Melbourne, "for being a tory. None of these immoral men ought to be tories. If he had come to me I would not have refused him."

While sitting to me, he said he remembered, when a child, sitting to Sir Joshua Reynolds. Sir Joshua played with him and rode him on his foot, and said,

"Now be a good boy, and sit a little longer, and you shall have another ride."

He asked me how it was that Raphael was employed by the Pope to paint the walls of the Vatican.

I said, "Because of his great excellence."

"But was not his uncle, Bramante, architect to the Pope?"

I replied, "I believe Bramante was his uncle."

"Then it was a job, you may be sure," he said, with his hearty laugh.

Lord Melbourne, with all his abilities, his good sense, and his scholarship—for I am told he was an accomplished scholar—did not value art, and seemed to have a bad opinion of mankind. Perhaps what Lady Holland said to him, when he expressed his opinion of women, may account for his small belief in human goodness. He had lived among a bad set.

I found the Archbishop of Canterbury, Dr. Howley, a most agreeable sitter. He talked of Burns, and quoted passages from his poems as instances of exceeding refinement of taste. He had known Kemble and Mrs. Siddons, and been much with Fuseli in the early part of his life. Fuseli, speaking of Dr. Howley, said, "Before he became a dignitary of the church, he used to come to my house frequently, and sit there for hours together; but for some years he seems to forget even my person." *

The Archbishop, without reference to this passage,

* Knowles's "Life of Fuseli."

which perhaps he had not seen, told me that, greatly as he admired the genius of Fuseli, he was obliged to withdraw from him on account of his ungovernable temper, which was apt to explode in downright insult on his associates.

I had the pleasure of being much at Lambeth while Dr. Howley lived. Mrs. Howley asked me to paint a small portrait of him for herself. "He has always been painted," she said, "in his robes, but I don't want a portrait of the Archbishop; I want a portrait of *my husband*." I painted him for her in his ordinary dress, and she was so good as to pay me much more for it than the price I asked.

In 1841, I painted a second picture for the Queen — the Christening of the Princess Royal. I was admitted to see the ceremony, and made a slight sketch of the Royal personages as they stood round the font in the room. I made a study from the little Princess a few days afterwards. She was then three months old, and a finer child of that age I never saw. It is a curious proof of the readiness with which people believe whatever they hear to the disadvantage of those placed high in rank above them, that at the time at which I made the sketch, it was said everywhere but in the palace and by those who belonged to the Royal household, that the Princess was born blind, and by many it was even believed that she was born without feet. The sketch was shown at a party at Mr. Moon's the evening after I made it, and the ladies all said "What a

pity so fine a child should be entirely blind." It was in vain I told them that her eyes were beautifully clear and bright, and that she took notice of everything about her;—I was told that though her eyes looked bright, and though she might appear to turn them to every object, it was *certain* she was blind. I remembered that it had been said, two years before, that the Queen herself could scarcely walk, although I knew, from good authority, that she had danced out a pair of shoes at one of her own balls, and when the company thought she had retired for the evening, she reappeared with a new pair.

It is by the ready credence given to such tales, that people balance the account between their own lot and the splendour of high station. When the marriage between the Queen and Prince Albert took place, bets were laid in the club houses that in six months they would be living separately.

The most agreeable part of my task in painting the Christening of the Princess Royal was, in studying the fine head of the wisest and best of living kings, Leopold, a man whom the people he reigns over scarcely seem to deserve. Nothing could be more agreeable than his manner, and that of his amiable queen, who was in the room all the time he sat. He speaks English very well, and she also spoke it. After I had painted for some time, she said, "May I look?" and, suggesting some alteration, she said, "You must excuse me, I speak honest; but if I am wrong don't mind me."

In the summer of 1841, the country, by the death of Wilkie, lost a great artist, and his friends lost a most amiable and honourable man.

When his last works, his Asiatic sketches, were exhibited at Christie's Rooms, I was struck with the contrast they presented to the common-place materials that had been for years brought by other painters from the countries Wilkie had last visited, and from which he never returned. Their grandeur and breadth of style were as striking as their truth of character and expression, and in all there was a degree of novelty, from his choice of subject and mode of treatment, which I was not prepared to see after the numerous studies that had been brought from the East by other artists.

I was glad to see the sincere homage paid to his genius in the high prices that were given for these last sketches, though it was melancholy to think that the industry that produced them, added to the excitement of the scenes in which they were made, and the effects of the climate, must have hastened his death.

The recollections of all my intercourse with Wilkie, and I knew him for about twenty years, are altogether delightful. I had no reason ever to alter the opinion I first formed of him, that he was a truly great artist and a truly good man. The little peculiarities of his character, as they all arose from the best intentions, rather endeared him to his friends than otherwise. He was a modest man, and had no wish to attract attention by eccentricity; and indeed all his oddity, and he

was in many things very odd, arose from an extreme desire to be exactly like other people. Naturally shy and reserved, he forced himself to talk. I can easily conceive, from what I knew of him, that he had a great repugnance to making speeches at dinners or public meetings, yet knowing that from the station he had acquired he must do such things, he made public speaking a study. He carried the same desire of being correct into lesser things, not from vanity, but from a respect for society, for he considered that genius did not give a man the right to be negligent in his manners, even in trifles. When quadrilles were introduced, Wilkie, who like most other people of his rank had danced reels and country dances only, set himself in the most serious manner to study them. His mind was not a quick one, and I am told he drew ground plans and elevations of the new dances to aid his memory in retaining the lessons of his master. Then, in dancing them, he never omitted the proper step, never for an instant walked, and never took a lady's hand without bowing. All this, so different from common ball-room habits, gave a formality to his manner that was extremely amusing, and his dancing, as indeed his mode of doing most things, was, from the same cause, very unlike that of any body else. He was always ceremonious; but, as I have said, from modesty, and not from pride or affectation, for no man had less of either. Long as I knew him, and latterly in very close intimacy, he never addressed me but as Mr. Leslie.

How admirably he performed every duty of a son, a brother, and a friend, is sufficiently shown in Allan Cunningham's memoirs of him; and that his strictly economical habits were consistent with a noble liberality, is clear from a passage in the "Autobiography of Abraham Raimbach," from which, as a less known work, I transcribe the following account of Wilkie's conduct to him respecting the first plate from one of his pictures which Raimbach engraved:—

"The mutual conditions of our engagement were promptly arranged upon the basis, with various modifications, of one-third share to Wilkie, and two-thirds to me; which were afterwards changed to one-fourth and three-fourths respectively, at the generous and unsolicited suggestion of Wilkie."

Raimbach also mentions that when, in order to engrave the "Village Politicians," it became necessary to pay to Sam. Reynolds one hundred guineas in consideration of the right to engrave it which had been granted to him, and it was agreed that this sum should be jointly paid by Raimbach and Wilkie, the latter "subsequently took the whole most liberally on himself."

Wilkie was always thinking of his art, and it may raise a smile to say that he had a true artist's appreciation of the capabilities of a *cocked hat*. A cocked hat is not only one of the most picturesque coverings for the head ever invented, but by the variety of ways in which it may be worn, it gives expression to greater varieties of character than any thing else that ever man put on.

We have only to turn over the works of Hogarth to be convinced of this. I believe the cocked hats of the Chelsea pensioners were among Wilkie's inducements to paint his picture of the "Reading of the News of Waterloo." His "Parish Beadle" also, and his "Napoleon and the Pope," each had, to him, the advantage of a very characteristic cocked hat. Had Napoleon worn a round hat, Wilkie would never have put it on his head. Indeed, these execrable round hats, which have now been worn for more than half a century, almost preclude any modern out-door subject from being painted.

At the funeral of Sir Thomas Lawrence, Wilkie and Constable walked together. The cocked hat of the city marshal, on that occasion, was dressed out with a large quantity of black silk. At the conclusion of the ceremony, when the company were ranged in a circle under the dome of St. Paul's, this officer stepped forward to speak to the undertaker. As he stood for a minute holding this awful hat behind him, it caught the downcast eye of Wilkie, who whispered to Constable, "Don't you find a cocked hat a very difficult thing to manage in a picture?" He soon became almost loud as he pointed out the fine effect of Mr. Wontner's hat, with its sable trappings.

Wilkie and Newton made an excursion together into Derbyshire, and visited Chatsworth. After they had been conducted over the house, Newton inquired for a picture painted by himself, and was told it was in

the Duke's sitting-room, and could not be shown without his permission.

I should here mention, that when this picture was exhibited at the Academy, it was placed much higher than Newton liked ; and he remarked that if it should be sold, the purchaser must be a very tall man ; the Duke of Devonshire is above six feet high. Newton was pleased to find that he kept it in the room he most constantly occupied, and Wilkie said, " If there were a picture of mine here, I would not go away without seeing it." The Duke, they were told, was out, but not away from his own grounds, so they determined to look for him ; but when they saw him at a distance, Wilkie hesitated, " The Duke," he said, " will think we came for an invitation. He *must* ask us to dine."

" We can decline," replied Newton.

" True," said Wilkie ; " but suppose he should *not* ask us ?" And they went away without speaking to his Grace.

With Newton, Landseer, Callcott, and myself, Wilkie had passed a few days in a visit to the Duke and Duchess of Bedford at Woburn, and as he and I had engagements that called us to town before the party broke up, he proposed that we should post home together, to which I very gladly agreed. The uninterrupted conversation by this means enjoyed with him was delightful, and highly as I had previously thought of him, raised him still higher in my estimation. He spoke of many of our mutual friends and acquaintances

with equal judgment and good feeling, and whenever he touched on art, I felt that I was listening to a rare and an original minded man.

It is not to be supposed that Wilkie, having made himself a great name, could pass through life without detraction, and he was accused of bowing rather too low to rank. He certainly had a sufficient respect for the aristocracy, among whom he had found many sincere and liberal friends; but I never heard of his really degrading himself by servility; and I know that, where his art was concerned, he would not give up a point that he thought of consequence in deference to the opinions or wishes of people of title. When he painted "George IV. entering Holyrood House," he had a good deal of difficulty respecting matters of costume with the Duke of Argyle, whose fine face and figure are conspicuous in that picture. The duke, among other things, protested strongly against the round Highland shield, because he had not carried one on the occasion; but Wilkie, who wanted its form in the composition, persisted in retaining it. So when he was engaged on one of his last pictures,—“The Queen’s First Council,”—he told me that Mr. Croker made so many objections to this and that in the composition, “that,” said Wilkie, “though I don’t like to have words with any man, I was really obliged to have words with *him*.” Mr. Croker, it is true, did not belong to the aristocracy, but he had so much influence in high circles, and particularly in circles in which Wilkie has

always stood well, that to oppose him in opinion was quite as bold as to oppose any nobleman, or even bolder.

The different estimates which Constable and Wilkie formed of the value of public opinion, arose naturally from the treatment each met with from the public;—Wilkie being, from the commencement of his career, as popular as Constable was the reverse, it was natural that the one should think more favourably of public opinion than the other. Still I fear Constable was the nearer to a right judgment in this matter. Wilkie, in one of his published letters, says, “The applause of the exquisite few, is better than that of the ignorant many. But I like to reverse received maxims; give me the many who have admired in different ages Raphael and Claude.” But have the *many*, in any age, admired Raphael and Claude? I certainly believe not. Their reputations are established, and everybody, therefore, speaks alike concerning them, as all Englishmen do of Shakespeare. But can we suppose that the public, without their guide books or other directions, would ever find out that the Cartoons are, beyond all comparison, the most valuable works of art at Hampton Court,—or that they would go at once to the St. Ursula of Claude in the National Gallery, as to the finest picture there of its class, without being told that it is? I am as sure they would not, as I am sure that when John Kemble was playing Hamlet or Brutus, those personations were not felt by

the public to be above his Rolla—I mean the characters themselves—for, could his audience have been made to believe “Pizarro” to be the work of Shakespeare, they would have received it with all the reverence due to his name. In the diary of Cooke, the actor, is the following: “The general veneration for Shakespeare is a nominal one; his faults are, by the million, esteemed, and his beauties little understood.”

All that can be said is, that genius in some of its forms is more understood by the public than in some others; that Raphael's works are addressed to a larger class than Michael Angelo's; and that Shakespeare is more read than Milton.

Wilkie's works were popular from the first, because the public could understand his subjects, and natural expression is always responded to. But the beauty of his composition, the truth of his effects, the taste of his execution, were no more felt by the multitude than such qualities are felt in any class of painting, by any but those whose perceptions of art are cultivated. There can be no stronger proof of this than the fact that the companion prints, designed by Burnet, to one or two of Wilkie's subjects, were just as popular as his; indeed, the engraving from Wilkie's picture of the Chelsea pensioner reading to his companions the news from Waterloo, was less liked, as I was told by the publishers, and had a less extensive sale than its companion the Greenwich pensioners. An artist must belong to the multitude to please the multitude.

CHAPTER IX.

The Wellington Statue.—Westmacott, the Sculptor.—A Sea-Captain's Stories.—Etty, the Academician.—Sir Robert Peel.—Sir Martin Shee.—Visit to Paris.—President Eastlake.—The Great Exhibition.

“OFFICE OF WOODS, &c., *October*, 1846.

“LORD MORPETH presents his compliments to Mr. Leslie, and would feel extremely obliged to him if he would be good enough to give him the benefit of his judgment upon the appearance and effect of the Statue of the Duke of Wellington in its present position upon the Triumphal Arch on Constitution Hill.

“Lord Morpeth feels that the distinction implied in Mr. Leslie's being a Member of the Royal Academy must be his warrant for the trouble which he thus ventures to give.

“Charles R. Leslie, Esq., &c. &c.”

When the Wellington statue was placed, upon trial, on the arch opposite Apsley House, and the general opinion, as far as it could be ascertained by the Press, was strongly manifested against its remaining there, Lord Morpeth (now Earl of Carlisle), who was at that time the Chief Commissioner of the Woods and Forests, wrote letters to all the Academicians, before any part

of the scaffolding was removed, requesting to have their opinions on the matter. The question asked of us had nothing to do with the merits or demerits of Mr. Wyatt's work, but related merely to its situation ; and, with but one or two exceptions, we all agreed in recommending its removal. In my reply to Lord Morpeth, after remarking that I thought that place not only injurious to the effect of the statue itself, but to all the architectural objects about it, I added : " There is another reason entirely distinct from these, and one that appears to me a sufficient ground of itself for the removal of the statue. It seems to me to be an act of great injustice to any artist who has executed an approved public work to allow any alteration to be made in his design, or any feature to be added to it, unless with his concurrence ; and I understand that very strong objections from the gentleman who designed the arch have not prevented the statue with its pedestal from being placed on his work."

Some of the members of the Academy evaded a distinct reply to Lord Morpeth, by stating that they could not judge fairly of its appearance in consequence of the scaffolding that so closely surrounded it. The scaffolding was then partially removed, and his Lordship addressed a second letter to each. In that which I received I was asked whether I *now* saw any reason to alter my opinion. I replied that I did not ; and, I believe, that in no instance was any objection that had previously been felt to placing the statue on the arch

done away by the removal of the scaffolding. There, however, it remains—to the disgrace of the age. A Frenchman, on seeing it, said, “France is now avenged for the Battle of Waterloo.”

The gigantic bronze cast in Hyde Park is an equal disgrace to the taste of the nation. Will it be believed by posterity that Flaxman was living when Westmacott was employed to waste the brass of the cannon captured by the Duke on a cast from an antique figure that could not, in any way, be made to allude to any event in the Duke’s history? The action of the figure is that of retreat. And then the bad taste of casting the figure without the horse, and of putting a shield on the upraised arm, when the action of the hand proves that that arm could not have held a shield!

In the year 1844 or ’45, Mr. Smirk died. I visited him not long before his death. He was upwards of ninety, and in perfect possession of all his faculties; indeed, he might pass for a man under eighty. Even then he amused himself with painting, and, though he did not show his last productions, I was told they displayed no signs of imbecility. He talked most agreeably, and told me he was old enough to have known a man who, in his youth, had known William Vandervelde when he was in England, and this man told him that Vandervelde used to go to Hampstead Heath to study skies.

One very agreeable result of our visit to America, in 1833, was its making us acquainted with Captain

Morgan, whose friendship has been among our greatest enjoyments. I have known very few men so constantly agreeable, for his intelligence and sense are equal to his cheerfulness, and that is unceasing. He may not be always so happy as he appears, for no man can be, but he seems to consider it a duty to be always cheerful.

Our delightful friend had a good story *à propos* to everything that happened. As a specimen, I will put down one of his amusing inventions.

Single ladies often cross the water under the especial care of the captain of the ship, and if a love affair occurs among the passengers, the captain is usually the *confidante* of one or both parties. A very fascinating young lady was placed under Morgan's care, and three young gentlemen fell desperately in love with her. They were all equally agreeable, and the young lady was puzzled which to encourage. She asked the captain's advice. "Come on deck," he said, "the first day when it is perfectly calm—the gentlemen will, of course, all be near you. I will have a boat quietly lowered down; then do you jump overboard and see which of the gentlemen will be the first to jump after you. I will take care of you."

A calm day soon came, the captain's suggestion was followed, and two of the lovers jumped after the lady at the same instant. But between these two the lady could not decide, so exactly equal had been their devotion. She again consulted the captain. "Take

the man that didn't jump;—he's the most sensible fellow, and will make the best husband."

Morgan had often noticed, in our walks together, that no shepherd's dog we ever met had a tail. I had told him they were born without tails, and that Bewick was my authority. Still he would not believe it; and meeting a shepherd, and having laid a wager on the result of his answer, Morgan put the question thus: "At what age do you cut these dogs' tails?" "About eight or nine months." I submitted. But "No," said Morgan, "you give up too soon; much depends on how a question is put. That man possibly knows nothing of the matter, but he would not appear ignorant. His answer, therefore, does not prove that you are wrong. If I had asked him if the dogs were born without tails, perhaps he would have said yes."

When at sea with Captain Morgan, I said: "In such a ship as this, and with such a captain as you, there seems to me to be no risk but from fire, and that, at sea, must be fearful."*

"And it is at sea only," he said, "that I never fear fire. As soon as I land, and find myself in a hotel, I can't sleep for a night or two, for fear of being burned. We are very strict about lights in the ship, and, though the rules may be broken, there are always people awake in every part of the vessel. If some of the steerage passengers will smoke, contrary to orders,

* This was before the days of steamboats. Now the great risk is from collisions, which never happened then.

there are timid ones who lie awake to watch them. No; you are safer at sea than anywhere else."

June 9th, 1849.—To-day I had the gratification of seeing the principal works of my old friend and fellow-student, William Etty, collected in the great room of the Society of Arts, in the Adelphi.

Etty was in the room, and on my saying I was delighted to see him so surrounded, he said, "by my children." I might have farther congratulated him on having so large and fine a family of daughters. There can be no doubt but that to these daughters, and to the unreserved manner in which their charms are displayed, much of his popularity may be attributed. Still there is often far more that is objectionable indicated in a single female face by Greuze, where the figure is entirely draped, than in all the nudities of Etty, whose mind was anything but a gross one. Not that his choice of subject, in many instances, is in any degree more defensible than that of Titian, of Correggio, or of Rubens.

But the excuses that may be offered for those great painters, when treading on forbidden ground,—namely, that they elevated their subjects, instead of allowing their subjects to debase their art—may, in a great degree, be advanced for Etty; though in many respects his taste is much below theirs, excepting always in his colour, which is sufficiently fine in its own way to place him beside them. And yet he commenced his practice in a school unpropitious to colour,—that of Lawrence.

The impression made on me by this exhibition, and which, from all that I heard in the room, was the general impression on my brother painters, was that the pictures that had pleased formerly, now pleased still more, and those we had least liked gained on us.

Up to the time at which Etty was elected an associate of the Royal Academy, he had attended the Life-School with more regularity than any other student. It was supposed that, on becoming a full member, he would discontinue this habit, and some of the old Academicians thought he ought to give it up. I told him what I had heard on the subject, and he replied, "I do not mean to leave off studying in the Life-Academy. It fills up a couple of hours in the evening that I should find myself at a loss to employ otherwise. I am very fond of it, nor do I think it beneath the dignity of any rank to which my brethren may think fit to raise me. I hope I shall never disgrace the Academy by my conduct; but if my continuing to paint in the Life-School is considered wrong, let them not make me an Academician, for I will not give it up."

Nor did he discontinue the practice until compelled to do so by the state of his health, no doubt impaired by so regularly breathing the heated atmosphere of our ill-ventilated school-room.

As a member of the Academy, his conduct was invariably marked by the most unremitting and disinterested zeal for its welfare and honour, which he

always considered identical with the general wellbeing of British art.

At our meetings he never spoke without a great effort, yet he was never silent on any question in which he thought he could serve the Academy. The first speech he made at a general meeting was to propose a very useful measure, which he carried; but he was so nervous that he could scarcely articulate, and it was painful to witness how much the effort cost him. He was warmly thanked by the President.

There was a simplicity and sincerity in the manner of Etty that attached his friends firmly to him, and I never heard that he had an enemy. In speaking of his own life he compares it to a long sunshiny holiday; and, indeed, we need but look at his productions, to feel sure that with him industry has never been labour. And yet I remember him at a time previous to the existence of any work of his hand now in the Adelphi, when he was looked on by some of his fellow-students as a worthy but dull plodding person, who would never distinguish himself. I recollect his making a pasticcio at the British Institution, from the Paul Veronese, "The Communion of St. Nicholas," now in the National Gallery, which he turned into an "Adoration of the Magi," on which it was remarked that "it was very plain *he* was not one of the Magi."

He died in the November that followed his exhibition.

In this year occurred the sad accident that terminated the life of Sir Robert Peel. Within my recollection no death in England, with the exception of that of the Princess Charlotte, had occasioned such general sorrow as this unexpected event. The cases, however, were widely different. The real character of the young princess could only be imperfectly understood. But she was looked to as the future sovereign, and being taken from the world with her child at the time of its birth, her death could not but excite an unusual degree of feeling throughout the country. Her short life, however, from the privacy in which it had passed, had as yet offered little more than promise.

On the contrary, the great talents of Peel had long been admired by his friends and admitted by his opponents, but his political changes had subjected him to severe censure; and though his conduct and motives were beginning to be more justly appreciated than they had been, it seemed that his real worth was far from being fully felt till, at a time of life when his services might fairly have been counted on for years to come, his country was suddenly deprived of them.

It is much to be regretted that there is no portrait that does him justice, for he had a fine head. Lawrence's half-length is the best; but in that the dress challenges equal attention with the face. The late statues, busts, and pictures of him are miserable things; indeed, his face, like his conduct, has been subject to more misrepresentation than has been the case with

most public men. Lawrence, by the emphasis which he laid on the tie of his cravat, the velvet waistcoat, and the glittering watch-guard, made a dandy of him. Now, though there were some peculiarities in his manner of dressing, Sir Robert Peel was so far from dandyism, that George the Fourth (no incompetent judge) remarked that his clothes never fitted him. The truth I believe to be, that the King, though glad to avail himself of Peel's great talents, looked on him as a plebeian, and *therefore* deficient in that taste, in small as well as in great things, which is supposed by some to be the birthright only of Royal or noble blood.

Sidney Smith related a pleasant invention illustrative of this,—which represented Peel, when in the ministry, and on a visit at the Brighton Pavilion, as called out of bed in the middle of the night to attend his Majesty in what—his dinner having disagreed with him in a very alarming manner—the King supposed to be his last moments. Peel was much affected, and the King, after a few words, which he could scarcely utter, said, “Go, my dear Peel,—God bless you! I shall never see you again:” and, as Peel turned to leave the room, he added faintly, “Who made that dressing-gown, my dear Peel? It sits very badly behind. God bless you, my dear fellow! Never employ that tailor again.”

Not long after the death of this admirable man, died one whose conduct, in a much smaller, yet not unimportant sphere, was marked by the same dis-

interested zeal for the interests committed to him that at all times distinguished the great statesman. On his own account, the death of Sir Martin Shee could not be regretted, as it was the release, in old age, and from years of suffering, of a faithful steward of all of which he had the care. His devotion to the welfare of the Academy was never more conspicuous than when he was examined by a committee of the House of Commons, headed by Mr. Ewart, before which were summoned all the enemies of the Academy, some of whom no doubt from conscientious motives, and others perhaps from a mere wish to pull down a body which had not admitted them among its members, suggested the most impracticable and senseless changes. I regret that I do not possess a copy of the minutes of evidence before this notable committee. But the manner in which Sir Martin there repelled every unjust accusation against the Academy,—answered, in detail, every objection brought forward against its constitution,—and exposed the absurdity of the proposed plans for its amendment, does equal honour to his courage and his judgment. And he was well supported by the secretary and keeper, Howard and Hilton; who, though they could not vie with him in eloquence, went fully along with him in zeal for the cause they were called on to defend.

One word more about Sir Martin Shee. At the first Academy dinner, at which he took the chair as President, Lord Holland and Lord Grey sat next each

other. After Shee's first address to the company, Lord Holland said to his neighbour, "I never heard a better speech." "And I," said Lord Grey, "never heard so good a one."

In August, 1850, my wife and I, with our daughter Mary, visited Oxford and Blenheim, with a party of friends, among whom were Mr. Doyle (H. B.), and his son Richard, the admirable artist of "Pipps's Diary" and "Brown, Jones, and Robinson."

While looking at the collection of pictures, not remarkable for their excellence, belonging to Christ Church College, a gentleman in a gown and cap, accompanied by two ladies, passed through the gallery. "That is Dr. Pusey," whispered our guide. "He has gone up into the library: you can go up." This, however, we did not choose to do, immediately; but, after looking at all the pictures, in the vain hope of finding something good, we ascended to the library, where the Doctor was writing at a window in the centre of the room. "He will turn round directly, and then you will see his face," said our guide. This happened accordingly; and when the doctor left the room, we were shown his autograph, in the book in which volumes borrowed are entered. It seemed, indeed, as if we had come on a pilgrimage to Oxford, *as the residence of Dr. Pusey*; for another of the guides asked if we wished to see the house in which he lived, and was astonished to find we did not care to go out of our way for it.

Towards the end of September in this year, I was in Paris for a week with my daughter Mary. The best part of the Louvre being closed, in consequence of alterations and repairs (for the French, whatever form of Government may prevail, do not neglect the arts), I spent more time than I had done when last in Paris in the gardens and streets, and was more than ever struck with the architectural beauty of Paris. How generally dingy, low, and tasteless do the houses in London appear on a return from Paris! How heavy and cumbrous where ornament is attempted, either on house or shop fronts! And how disagreeable to the eye is the dirty drab that so much prevails in London, and which, under the name of stone-colour, so soon degenerates, by the aid of the smoke, into the colour of mud! In Paris you see pure white or grey; and where tints are used, which is always sparingly, pale reds, blues, yellows, or greens; but I never observed drabs.

On our return to England we spent a week at Sandgate, at the house of my old friend James Foster. While there I saw, for the first time in my life, a lunar rainbow. Looking towards Folkestone, the light of the rising moon was visible, though her orb was hidden from us by the cliffs; and on turning in the opposite direction the bow appeared partly over the sea. The arch was nearly perfect, and, as the moon had but just risen, almost a semicircle; and there seemed a very faint appearance of an outward arch. I remarked, as

we often see it in the solar bow, that the mist on which it appeared was of a uniformly darker shade outside of the arch. The prismatic colours were not perceptible to my eye, but it appeared of a soft pale light, nearly white. It seemed the ghost of a magnificent double bow which I had seen in the morning, not very far from the same place in the heavens.

On the 4th of November, this year, Eastlake was elected President of the Academy. He had long been considered by most of the members as pre-eminently qualified for this high office ; while, at the same time, it was well known to most of us that he did not desire it. Sir Martin Shee died in August ; and the reason why so long an interval was allowed to pass before the election of a President, was that many members were out of town, and it was desirable that the meeting for the election should be as full as possible. The vacancy occurred at a time of the year when the Academy was least occupied with business that required a chairman, and it was proposed by Eastlake himself that the choice should be deferred till we assembled in November to elect associates, when it was likely most of the academicians would be present. There were many discussions among the members, who, like myself, were anxious for Eastlake's election. It was thought by some, that it would be best to ascertain beforehand whether he would accept the presidency in case of a majority in his favour ; but others, and I with them, feared that this might draw from him a refusal, to

which he might feel bound to adhere, even if circumstances should afterwards occur to induce him to change his mind. Edwin Landseer was in Scotland in the autumn, and at Balmoral, where he heard the Queen and Prince Albert express a hope that the choice of the Academy would fall on Eastlake. As Landseer knew that these wishes would have great weight with him, he sent me a note, written to him by Colonel Phipps, stating how highly agreeable it would be to the Queen and the Prince that Eastlake should be placed at the head of the Academy. Landseer authorised me to make whatever use I thought best of this note; and I sent it to Eastlake a short time before the election, begging him not to reply to me unless he could reply as he must well know was desired by most of the members of the Academy. Until he saw Colonel Phipps's note, I have no doubt he had determined to decline the chair. There were, of course, some persons dissatisfied with his election, as is always the case in every such event; and they and their friends affected to lament that the members of the Academy had been influenced in their choice by the expressed wishes of royalty. But the note I sent to Eastlake was seen *only by him*. No other member of the Academy, excepting Landseer, his brother, and myself, knew of it; and we had determined to vote for him, whenever the vacancy should occur, long before we knew how acceptable the choice would be to the Queen. Immediately on his election, the sum of 300*l*.

per annum, which had for some years been given to Sir Martin Shee, was voted to the President, until the bequest of Sir Francis Chantrey of that sum annually to the office should come into effect. This was unpalatable to some of the academicians, who considered it undignified that the President of the Royal Academy should be paid for his services; a view, I confess, entirely opposite to that which I take of the matter. In the first place, 300*l.* is no payment for the time and money the President is now called on to expend in the service of the Academy; and, in the second, it seems to me that it would be much less dignified in that body, to allow a distinguished artist to make the great sacrifices he must make, for the benefit of the institution, wholly without compensation.

The rare qualities essential to the President of such a body may possibly be found united in a man who is by no means rich. Sir Martin Shee undertook what he could not afford; and the Academy, very properly, during the last years of his life, gave him what ought to have been given him at first. *They* must have strange notions of dignity who would call this conduct undignified.

On the evening of the election, before we proceeded to vote, I gave notice that I should propose at the next meeting that the sum voted annually to Sir Martin Shee should be continued to his successor; and when the time came this was agreed to without opposition. Having taken an active part in these

matters, I think it right to leave some record of the facts.

At the election, the votes were for Eastlake, 26; for Edwin Landseer, 1; for Pickersgill, 1; and for Jones, 2.

The month of May, 1851, will remain memorable on account of the opening of the Great Exhibition of the Industry of all Nations, in Hyde Park—an event, the success of which has so greatly surpassed expectation and falsified prophecy.

Soon after the Exhibition was opened, I was informed that I had been nominated a jurymen for the American Commission. I concluded, as a matter of course, that the jury on which my name was placed were to decide on the merits of works of art; but when I took my seat at the board, I found myself entirely among strangers—ordinary-looking men, at least, such at the first glance, they appeared to me. I soon found, however, they were discussing matters of science; and, on looking round the table again, their looks improved. It then occurred to me to refer to the voluminous catalogue, which I had found of little use in the Exhibition, and in the last page of it I discovered my own name in the list of Jury, Class X, of which Sir David Brewster was chairman; and among it the members were Sir John Herschel, Baron Seguiet, Professor Potter, and other eminent men; and I found also, by my catalogue, that I was to decide, with these gentlemen, on the merits of “Philosophical, Musical, Horological, and Surgical Instruments.”

I sat out the meeting, determined to resign a situation for which I was unfit. I listened to discussions on matters of which I was wholly ignorant, and came away with the impression that the gentlemen round the table were remarkably wise-looking men—so true it is that the character is rarely seen in the face at the first acquaintance, and never so truly seen as when we know it beforehand. The maid-servant of the Misses Cotterell who mistook Dr. Johnson for a robber, is not to be too hastily censured.

On inquiring of the Commissioners why I had been nominated upon such a jury, I was told it was because they could think of no other resident in London connected with America but me; and that I might be of use by drawing the attention of the jury to objects which in the enormous collection might by chance escape their notice. It was earnestly wished that I should continue to serve, and I therefore did so; not sorry to have frequent opportunities of sitting at the same table with my distinguished colleagues.

CHAPTER X.

Turner—Turner and Ruskin—Turner's Pictures—Sir Charles Eastlake—
Landseer—The Engravers of England—Wilkie's Prints—Engraving
Auctioneers.

ON the 19th of December in this year died the greatest painter of the time, by some thought the greatest of all the English painters. By many, however, and perhaps by the best judges, Turner will be placed in that class

“whose genius is such

That we never can praise it or blame it too much.”

The artists, with scarcely an exception, had, from the beginning of his career, done him justice. But he passed through life little noticed by the aristocracy (Lord Egremont being, as he had been in the case of Flaxman, the principal exception), and never by Royalty. Callcott and other painters, immeasurably below him, were knighted; and, whether Turner desired such a distinction or not, I think it probable he was hurt by its not having been offered to him. Probably, also, he expected to fill the chair of the Academy, on the death of Sir Martin Shee; but, greatly as his genius would have adorned it, on almost

every other account he was incapable of occupying it with credit to himself or to the institution, for he was a confused speaker, and wayward and peculiar in many of his opinions, and expected a degree of deference on account of his age and high standing as a painter, which the members could not invariably pay him, consistently with the interests of the Academy and of the Arts.

Having said that he received but little notice from the nobility, with the exception of much patronage from Lord Egremont, I must not omit to mention that he painted one of his largest and grandest pictures for Lord Yarborough, and another, as fine, for the Marquis of Stafford. Mr. Rogers, with less means of patronage, was always his great admirer, and has associated his name with that of Turner in one of the most beautifully illustrated volumes that has ever appeared.

It is remarkable that the poet was equally the friend and admirer of Flaxman and Stothard, while the titled and wealthy of the country lost for themselves the honour of connecting themselves with names that will probably outlive their own.

Sir George Beaumont was a sincere friend to the Arts, but in many things a mistaken one. He was right in his patronage of Wilkie and of Haydon, but he ridiculed Turner, whom he endeavoured to talk down. He did the same with respect to Stothard, and though personally very friendly to Constable, he never seems to have had much perception of his extraordinary genius.

In the year 1822, Constable thus wrote : " The art will go out : there will be no genuine painting in England in thirty years." And it is remarkable that, within a few months of the date thus specified, Turner should have died, almost literally fulfilling, as some of his admirers may think, Constable's prophecy.

It is difficult to judge of the condition of Art in our own time ; but I think it cannot be denied that painting is in a much lower state in this country now than in the year 1822. At that time Stothard, Fuseli, Wilkie, Turner, Lawrence, Owen, Jackson, Constable, and Etty were living, James Ward was in the full possession of his great powers, as were also most among the present eminent painters. But those who have since come forward, however they may hereafter rank, cannot, I think, at present be considered as forming anything like such an assemblage of excellence, as the English school could boast of thirty years ago.

Turner was very amusing on the varnishing, or rather the painting days, at the Academy. Singular as were his habits, for nobody knew where or how he lived, his nature was social, and at our lunch on those anniversaries, he was the life of the table. The Academy has relinquished, very justly, a privilege for its own members which it could not extend to all exhibitors. But I believe, had the varnishing days been abolished while Turner lived, it would almost have broken his heart. When such a measure was hinted to him, he said, " Then you will do away with

the only social meetings we have, the only occasions on which we all come together in an easy unrestrained manner. When we have no varnishing days we shall not know one another."

In 1832, when Constable exhibited his "Opening of Waterloo Bridge," it was placed in the school of painting—one of the small rooms at Somerset House. A sea-piece, by Turner, was next to it—a grey picture, beautiful and true, but with no positive colour in any part of it. Constable's "Waterloo" seemed as if painted with liquid gold and silver, and Turner came several times into the room while he was heightening with vermilion and lake the decorations and flags of the city barges. Turner stood behind him, looking from the "Waterloo" to his own picture, and at last brought his palette from the great room where he was touching another picture, and putting a round daub of red lead, somewhat bigger than a shilling, on his grey sea, went away without saying a word. The intensity of the red lead, made more vivid by the coolness of his picture, caused even the vermilion and lake of Constable to look weak. I came into the room just as Turner left it. "He has been here," said Constable, "and fired a gun." On the opposite wall was a picture, by Jones, of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego in the furnace. "A coal," said Cooper, "has bounced across the room from Jones's picture, and set fire to Turner's sea." The great man did not come again into the room for a day and a half; and then, in the

last moments that were allowed for painting, he glazed the scarlet seal he had put on his picture, and shaped it into a buoy.

In finishing the "Waterloo Bridge" Constable used the palette knife more than the pencil. He found it the only instrument by which he could express, as he wished, the sparkle of the water.

Parsimonious as were Turner's habits, he was not a miser. It was often remarked, that he had never been known to give a dinner. But when dining with a large party at Blackwall, the bill, a heavy one, being handed to Chantrey (who headed the table), he threw it to Turner by way of joke, and Turner paid it, and would not allow the company to pay their share. I know, also, that he refused large offers for his "Téméraire," because he intended to leave it to the nation.

Like Sir Joshua Reynolds, he avoided expressing his opinions of living artists. I never heard him praise any living painter but Stothard; neither did I ever hear him disparage any living painter, nor any living man.

Mr. Ruskin, in a lecture he delivered at Edinburgh, draws a touching picture of the neglect and loneliness in which Turner died.* This picture, how-

* "Cut off, in great part," says Mr. Ruskin, "from all society, first by labour, and last by sickness, hunted to his grave by the malignity of small critics and the jealousies of hopeless rivalry, he died in the house of a stranger."

ever, must lose much of its intended effect when it is known that such seclusion was Turner's own fault. No death-bed could be more surrounded by attentive friends than his might have been, had he chosen to let his friends know where he lived. He had constantly dinner invitations, which he seldom even answered, but appeared at the table of the inviter or not as it suited him. His letters were addressed to him at his house in Queen Ann Street; but the writers never knew where he really resided. It may well be supposed that a man so rich, advanced in life, and, as was thought, without near relations, should be much courted. He had for many years quoted in the Academy catalogues a MS. poem, "The Fallacies of Hope;" and I believe that among his papers such a MS., though not in poetic form, was found by some of his friends to be his will.

I am very far from supposing that Mr. Ruskin belonged to this class of Turner's friends; for I have not a doubt that his enthusiastic admiration of his art and mind was genuine; and expressed with no other feeling of self-interest than the pride of being known to be capable of appreciating him.

It is greatly to be regretted that Turner never would sit for a portrait, excepting when he was a young man, and then only for a profile drawing by Dance. This is, therefore, the only satisfactory likeness of him extant.

It happened, of course, as with every eminent man, that as soon as he was dead the shop-windows exhi-

bited wretched libels on his face and figure, the most execrable of which was from a sketch by Count D'Orsay.

Turner was short and stout, and he had a sturdy sailor-like walk. There was, in fact, nothing elegant in his appearance, full of elegance as he was in art; he might be taken for the captain of a river steam-boat at a first glance; but a second would find far more in his face than belongs to any ordinary mind. There was that peculiar keenness of expression in his eye that is only seen in men of constant habits of observation. His voice was deep and musical, but he was the most confused and tedious speaker I ever heard. In careless conversation he often expressed himself happily, and he was very playful: at a dinner table nobody more joyous. He was, as I have said, a social man in his nature; and it is probable that his recluse manner of living arose very much from the strong wish, which every artist must feel, to have his time entirely at his own command.

It fell to my lot to select the first of his pictures that went to America. Mr. James Lenox, of New York, who knew his works only from engravings, wished very much to possess one, and wrote to me to that effect. I replied, that his rooms were full of unsold works, and I had no doubt he would part with one. Mr. Lenox expressed his willingness to give 500*l.*, and left the choice to me. I called on Turner, and asked if he would let a picture go to America.

"No; they won't come up to the scratch." I knew what he meant, for another American had offered him a low price for the "*Téméraire*." I told him a friend of mine would give 500*l.* for anything he would part with. His countenance brightened, and he said at once, "He may have that, or that, or that,"—pointing to three not small pictures. I chose a sunset view of Staffa, which I had admired more than most of his works from the time when it was first exhibited. It was in an old frame, but Turner would have a very handsome new one made for it. When it reached New York, Mr. Lenox was out of town; and we were in suspense some time about its reception. About a fortnight after its arrival he returned to New York, but only for an hour, and wrote to me, after a first hasty glance, to express his great disappointment. He said he could almost fancy the picture had sustained some damage on the voyage, it appeared to him so indistinct throughout. Still he did not doubt its being very fine, and he hoped to see its merits on farther acquaintance; but for the present he could not write to Mr. Turner, as he could only state his present impression.

Unfortunately, I met Turner, at the Academy, a night or two after I received this letter, and he asked if I had heard from Mr. Lenox. I was obliged to say yes.

"Well, and how does he like the picture?"

"He thinks it indistinct."

"You should tell him," he replied, "that indistinctness is my fault."

In the meantime, I had answered Mr. Lenox's letter, pointing out, as well as I could, the merits of the picture, and concluded by saying, "If, on a second view, it gains in your estimation, it will assuredly gain more and more every time you look at it." Mr. Lenox, in reply, said, "You have exactly described what has taken place, I now admire the picture greatly, and I have brought one or two of my friends to see it as I do, but it will never be a favourite with the multitude. I can now write to Mr. Turner, and tell him conscientiously how much I am delighted with it."

Mr. Lenox soon afterwards came to London, and bought another picture of Turner's, at a sale, and, I think, another of himself, and would have bought "The Téméraire," but Turner had then determined not to sell it.

It was reported that Turner had declared his intention of being buried in his "Carthage," the picture now in the National Gallery. I was told that he said to Chantrey, "I have appointed you one of my executors. Will you promise to see me rolled up in it?" "Yes," said Chantrey; "and I promise you also that as soon as you are buried I will see you taken up and unrolled."

This was very like Chantrey, and the story was so generally believed, that when Turner died, and Dean Milman heard he was to be buried in St. Paul's, he

said, "I will not read the service over him if he is wrapped up in that picture."

I have said Turner often expressed himself happily. I remember that when it was proposed that the new Houses of Parliament were to be decorated with pictures, he said, "Painting can never show her nose in company with architecture but to have it snubbed."

How true this is! No architect ever seems capable of understanding in what light, and at what distance, painting can be seen; and it is a great pity that first-rate art, either sculpture or painting, should ever be employed in the decoration of architecture. The Elgin Marbles were never seen till now, when they are in ruins. The coarsest art would have as well ornamented the Parthenon, and Lucca Giordano might have been better employed in decorating the Sistine Chapel and the chambers of the Vatican than Michael Angelo and Raphael.*

An attempt has lately been made in Italy to rescue some of the great works of art from the decay and injury to which they are exposed in churches, but without success. I never saw an altar-piece in a light in which it could be fairly seen. There are always windows on each side, to say nothing of the picture being too high, and the lower part generally hid by the decorations of the altar.

In the year 1852, being, for the fourth time, one of

* I should think few lovers of art would agree with Mr. Leslie in this opinion.—ED.

the Council of the Academy, I proposed that the exclusion of engravers from the highest academic honours should be reconsidered. I was induced to do so on account of a vacancy occurring in the list of Associate engravers, by the death of Mr. Landseer, and I hoped that an alteration of the laws of the Academy might be effected before that vacancy should be filled up, so as to induce engravers of first-rate excellence to become candidates.

On a former occasion, when such an alteration was proposed, I was among its opponents. But I had since reconsidered the subject in all its relations to the arts and to the Academy, and, having changed my opinion, was now anxious to repair my share of what I considered the perseverance of the Academy in an error committed at its formation.

I was farther encouraged to take up this matter by what fell from Sir Charles Eastlake, at a council, upon the vacancy among the Associate engravers being mentioned. He said: "I suppose the question respecting the admission of engravers to the highest honours of the Academy will, some time or other, be again brought forward." I had before known that he was in favour of such a change, and the hint thus thrown out determined me to lose no time in bringing the matter forward.

Sir Robert Strange attributed the exclusion of engravers from among the Academicians to the determination to keep him out of the Academy, he not being

acceptable to the King on account of his Jacobite principles. But I cannot believe that Sir Joshua Reynolds and other eminent artists were not sincere in their opinion that engraving should receive an inferior distinction to that conferred on Painting, Sculpture, and Architecture, because it is an art not requiring inventive powers.

The Academicians were not, however, unanimous in this opinion, for West spoke strongly in favour of placing engraving on the same footing with the other arts; and Bartolozzi, though he did paint a picture to entitle him to admission, owed his election, in reality, only to his eminence as an engraver. The Society, by this proceeding, practically acknowledged what their constitution denied. Whether or not this was done to appease the anger of the engravers, many of whom were members of the society out of which the Academy sprung, the inconsistency of the act was very unfortunate. The engravers were only the more irritated, and in the second year of its existence the Academy made a second mistake in an alteration of its constitution, by which six engravers were eligible to the rank of Associate only.

That this law was a mistake has been abundantly proved from its working. For some time no candidate for the intended honour could be induced to come forward; and the first that offered himself was an artist eminent only as a seal-engraver to the King. He was followed by an obscure foreigner, and eighteen

years elapsed before the entire number could be filled up, nor did it then include any engraver who stood at the head of his profession.

In 1802 a vacancy occurred among the Associate engravers which was not supplied till 1806, when the late Mr. Landseer became a candidate, in the hope of influencing the Academicians to change the law relating to his art. The same motive had previously induced James Heath to accept the diploma, and both exerted themselves to promote such a change.

Mr. Landseer memorialised the Academy, and suggested that four engravers should be made Academicians, and that a professorship of engraving should be established.

The advocates for a change of the law increased as years rolled on, and among these Wilkie may be mentioned as one who possessed, more than any other painter, a practical knowledge of the difficulties and requirements of the art of engraving.

The opponents to a change in the constitution of the Academy favourable to engraving, have always laid much stress on the wisdom of such men among its founders as Reynolds and Chambers. But these eminent men might—could they have lived to the present day—see cause to acknowledge their mistake, and to place themselves among those now disposed to listen to the opinions of the engravers. The Academy had reached its eighty-fourth year, and, with very few exceptions, engravers of eminence had not accepted the place it

offered to them, while the list of distinguished engravers who have stood aloof from it is a large one.

First on the list are the names of Woollett, Strange, and Schiavonetti, artists of unrivalled excellence, and to these may be added the names of others who, if not so great, have yet done much honour to the British school. Vivares, Medland, Charles Warren, Raimbach, Charles Heath, William Finden, Le Keux, George and William Cook, line-engravers; Cardon, Agar, Scriven, Jones, and Caroline Watson, chalk-engravers; and Earlom, M'Ardell, Fisher, and Reynolds, mezzotint-engravers.

A title for so long a time refused by the leading men of the profession for which it was created could clearly be no honour. If the Academy was not, after much experience, disposed to confer a distinction on engraving, which those who practised it best would accept, it seemed to me and others that it would be more to the credit of the Institution to discontinue the offer of a rank to engravers that was generally considered by them as an insult.

The great battle was about the relative dignity of the art. Whatever that may be, I cannot look at the best works of the best engravers and not feel that they are the productions of genius. If the Academy could be filled with artists like Reynolds, Gainsborough, Wilson, Chambers, Banks, and Flaxman, there would unquestionably be no room even for the best of engravers. But it is most unfortunate for the Academy

that such persons as Baker, a flower painter; Chamberlain, a portrait painter; Hayman, a historical painter; Richards, a scene painter; Meyer, an enamel painter; Yeo, an architect; and many others now equally forgotten, were Academicians, when men who have done so much honour and service to the Arts as Strange, Woollett, and Sharpe, were not permitted to confer the honour of their names upon it.

Nor was it only in the first years of the Institution that its ranks were swelled by mediocre artists. Down to the present day there have always been Academicians, whose diplomas would have been more worthily bestowed upon first-rate engravers.

There *have been* such artists as Piranesi and Bewick, engravers not only of consummate skill in the use of their tools, but possessing great powers of invention and great fertility of imagination. There have been such men, and there may be again, and under its original constitution the Academy had no place for them.

When the proposed alteration was in the course of discussion, I said I considered that England had produced the best engravers in the world, and the Academy had treated them as if they were the worst. Sir Richard Westmacott attributed the interest I took in their cause to gratitude, and he was right. But the gratitude I feel is not merely towards a few who have ably engraved some of my pictures, but to the art itself. For I believe that in no country have the other arts ever owed so much to engraving as in England.

The greatest patron of painters that has appeared in this country, since the time of Charles I., was an engraver, who acquired a fortune as a publisher, which he spent entirely in the encouragement of art. It would take a long time to enumerate the magnificent things done by Boydell during upwards of half a century; while all that was done within the same time for historic or poetic art by the British aristocracy, may be stated very shortly—it was next to *nothing*.

Had there been no such art as engraving, there would have been no such patronage as Boydell's, which gave birth to some of the greatest works of the British school; and to this same art of engraving it is scarcely too much to say we owe the very existence of Hogarth. His patrons were the million. The great people were told by Walpole that he was no painter; and Walpole being one of themselves, they believed him. But for engraving, therefore, Hogarth must have confined himself to portraits on which he might have starved, for he was never popular as a portrait painter. But when the prints of "The Harlot's Progress" appeared, 1200 copies were immediately subscribed for. This was the beginning of the patronage produced for painting by engraving. Its benefits appeared next in the case of Stothard, who lived and died scarcely employed except by publishers, to whom we owe the thousands of his enchanting conceptions now so eagerly sought by collectors.

Even Wilkie would not have been what he was but

for this art. The prices he received for his finest pictures, at the time when he painted but one a year, would never have enabled him to give them their admirable finish, but for the remuneration he received from his prints. It is remarkable (as illustrating the history of patronage in England) that the Directors of the British Institution bought his "Distraint for Rent," and soon after put it in their cellar, where it remained till Raimbach repurchased it for the purpose of engraving—the right to do which had before been refused by the Directors. The great excellence of this picture had, at first, induced the Directors of the Institution to buy it as soon as it was seen at Somerset House. But they were afterwards frightened at what they had done, on its being suggested that the subject was a satire on landlords, and the picture was placed in a large dark lumber-room under the gallery, where the students were allowed to wash their brushes. I saw it there; and told Young (the keeper) that if it remained long in so dark a place it would turn yellow. He accordingly allowed it to be hung in one of the upper rooms during the intervals between the exhibitions. Washington Irving saw it there. I was present at the time, and I remember that he stood for some minutes before it without saying a word; and, when he turned round, tears were streaming down his cheeks.

Turner's large fortune was acquired very much through the means of engraving; nor has, what I

cannot but call, the patronage of this art been extended to painting only. Flaxman, neglected by the Court, the Government, and the aristocracy, was enabled by engravers to spread all over the world those exquisite conceptions which have supplied materials to less inventive sculptors and painters of classical subjects.

Such are the grounds of my gratitude to the art of engraving. I was told, however, that if painters owe much to this art, it owes its very existence to them. True; but the benefits between living painters and engravers are not necessarily mutual. *They* can do without *us* much better than *we* can do without *them*. They can, as Strange did, employ themselves wholly, and with great advantage to their reputations, on the works of the old masters.

The injustice of the original laws of the Academy towards engravers was very remarkable. While painters, sculptors, and architects were elected by painters, sculptors, and architects, no engraver could be present at the election of a member of his own profession. The choice was made by artists who had no practical knowledge of the engraver's craft. Thus, while the Academy offered to a profession what was considered no honour by most who belong to it, the gift, to such as were willing to receive it, carried less guarantee of merit than the gift of any other distinction in the Academy.

Eastlake was of opinion, and I entirely agreed with him, that there always had been, and always would be,

room among the forty for a few first-rate engravers. The majority, however, thought otherwise, and it was otherwise determined. But there was one thing required of candidates for the engravers' associateships to which I was strongly opposed, namely, that they should exhibit original compositions, or drawings, from nature. This part of the law appears to me so unreasonable, and so much worse than useless, that I cannot but believe it will, sooner or later, be rescinded.

CHAPTER XI.

John Howard Payne—Haydon, the Painter—Haydon's Journal—Haydon's character—The Chalons and Cattermole—British, French, and German Schools—Dessin's Hotel—Peter Powell—Samuel Rogers—Rogers's "Table Talk."

THE "Autobiography of Haydon" recalls to mind my first acquaintance with its author, then young and full of promise, in his own eyes and in those of all who knew him, of great future eminence.

But here I must digress to another early acquaintance, John Howard Payne, whose career resembled Haydon's in its many years of the extremest misery of debt, incurred by the bad management of good natural talents.

The success of Master Betty, who, for a time, carried the public away from Kemble and Mrs. Siddons, excited a youth in America, like Betty, of handsome features and graceful manners, and with a charming voice, to come forward as an *American Young Roscius*. Master Payne, in a very short time realised a small fortune by his personations of *Romeo*, *Hamlet*, *Young Norval*, and the other characters in which Betty had attracted such crowds in London. I saw him play *Romeo* in Philadelphia, and was perfectly

delighted. Whether he equalled Betty on the stage, I know not ; but he was superior to him off the stage ; for while yet in his teens, -he became the editor of a newspaper or magazine—I forget which—and was a favourite associate of the foremost literary men in Boston, New York, and Philadelphia.

I think it was in 1813 that Payne came to England to try his fate on the London boards. But he was no longer a boy ; and as Betty lost his attractiveness with the growth of his beard, so it was with Howard Payne. He played two or three nights at Drury Lane, but with little applause, excepting from the American friends who mustered to support him. Mr. West was in a stage-box, and I sat by his side. The old gentleman had not been in a theatre for many years. He expressed himself pleased with Payne, but he was delighted—and well he might be—with Knight (the father of the present secretary of the Academy), who played the principal character in the farce.

Though Payne failed as an actor, he afterwards acquired fame as an author by his tragedy of “ Brutus,” in which Edmund Kean thrilled the audience by his inimitable personation of the hero.

Soon after his arrival in England, Payne, as had happened in America, became a favourite in a large circle of young men of talent, artists, and literary aspirants. Among these were Haydon ; Dr. Croly (now Rector of St. Stephen’s, Walbrook), then a poet, and without a living ; Shiel, the Irish orator, who

died Master of the Mint; Scott, the editor of the "Champion," who fell in a duel in consequence of an attack upon Lockhart; and Procter (the amiable Barry Cornwall). I remember also seeing at Payne's lodgings, at a breakfast which he gave to a large party, the then celebrated Robert Owen, who was at that time filling the papers with his schemes for re-modeling society on a plan that was to transcend Utopia. I remember Payne telling me that when Wilberforce, on being urged to bring this plan before Parliament, replied that it was too late in the session, Owen exclaimed, "What, sir! put off the happiness of mankind till another session of Parliament!"

After failing as an actor, Payne tried what he could do as a manager, and undertook the direction of Sadler's Wells for a season. But Grimaldi was the only attractive person in his company, and the manager incurred nightly losses. He gave his friends very amusing accounts of his difficulties and embarrassments; and the melancholy though often laughable incidents he related of this part of his life furnished Washington Irving with much of the theatrical adventure introduced in his "Buckthorne and his friends."

It was through Payne that I became acquainted with Haydon. I had admired the power displayed in Haydon's "Macbeth," and still more that shown in his "Solomon." When I first saw him he was engaged on his "Christ entering Jerusalem."

Payne, who attributed his failure on the boards of

Drury Lane to everything but want of talent, had given Haydon a long account of the way in which he had been thwarted by the jealousy of English actors, and the illiberality of the English press. To all this, Haydon very characteristically replied: "Sir, I regret from my soul the treatment you have met with; I regret it as an Englishman, and am ashamed of my country. I wish it were in my power to do anything that could make you the slightest amends; but the only way in which I can show my sense of the injustice you have suffered, is to make you the St. John in my picture."

I was captivated with Haydon's art, which was then certainly at its best, and tried, but with no success, to imitate the richness of his colour and impasto. Allston, Morse, and I, often spent evenings with him, and very pleasant evenings they were. At a much later period I was struck with his resemblance to Charles Lamb's "Ralph Bigod, Esq.," that noble type of the great race of men—"the men who borrow." I even thought, before Lamb declared Fenwick to be the prototype of Bigod, that Haydon was the man; and I am not sure that Lamb did not think of him as well as of Fenwick;—all the traits were Haydon's. "Bigod had an UNDENIABLE way with him. He had a cheerful, open exterior, a quick, jovial eye, a bald forehead, just touched with grey (*cana fides*). He anticipated no excuse, and found none. . . . When I think of this man,—his fiery glow of heart,

his swell of feeling,—how magnificent, how *ideal* he was ; how great at the midnight hour ! And when I compare with him the companions with whom I have associated since, I grudge the saving of a few idle ducats, and think that I am fallen into the society of *lenders and little men*.”

Haydon never asked me to lend him money ; perhaps he knew I had none to lend ; for, indeed, being a bad economist, I was often obliged to borrow myself : and I may here say, that had it not been for very kind friends, belonging to what Lamb calls the LITTLE class of men, I must have been often as badly off as Haydon was at the worst. The only thing he ever borrowed of me was a picture—a copy from a Paul Veronese. He kept it long, but it came safely back to me.

His “ Christ entering Jerusalem ” did not equal his “ Solomon,” as a whole ; but there were very fine things in it. The head of Jairus, and the head and figure of his daughter, were inimitably painted ; and there was a noble, matronly Jewess, kneeling and spreading drapery, in the foreground. It seemed to me that there was an almost regular decrease of excellence in his pictures, from the “ Solomon ” to the end of his life, parallel with his increasing troubles. The “ Raising of Lazarus ” was inferior to the “ Entry into Jerusalem,” though, had the conception and execution, throughout, been equal to the conception and execution of the figure of Lazarus, it would have been one of the finest pictures in the world. The introduction

of the father and mother of Lazarus, persons who have no place in the history, was a great mistake.

Haydon's journal, like his pictures, displays great powers of mind, and in it, as in his pictures, passages of truth and of falsehood often stand side by side. According to the feeling that is uppermost he does the amplest justice, or the grossest injustice, to those of whom he writes. This is most often the case in what he says of Wilkie, because of Wilkie he speaks most often.

In a very touching anecdote, he gives a true character of West. While he was at work on the "Solomon," he says, "West called, and was affected to tears at the mother. He said there were points in the picture equal to anything in the art. But," said this good old man, "get into better air; you will never recover with this eternal anxiety before you. Have you any resources?" "They are exhausted." "D'ye want money?" "Indeed I do." "So do I," said he; "they have stopped my income from the King, but Fauntleroy is arranging an advance, and if I succeed, my young friend, you shall hear. Don't be cast down; such a work must not be forgotten!" In the course of the same day West sent him a cheque for £15.

But Haydon repeats the story of the withdrawal of a little picture by Wilkie from the Exhibition, which Allan Cunningham tells in a manner wholly distorted by *his* prejudices against the Academy. Haydon

acknowledges that he advised Wilkie not to send the picture, because it was unworthy of his reputation, and then accuses West of intrigue, because he recommended Wilkie to withdraw it. He speaks of West's "*pretended*" regard for Wilkie. It was a real regard, as I well know, founded on respect for him as a man, and the highest admiration of his genius. I have more than once heard West say, "There is but one Wilkie."

In Haydon's account also of his interview with Flaxman, he gives the grossest caricature of that great artist.

In some published remarks on Haydon's journal, I have said that "all the charges" contained in it, "unfavourable to the Royal Academy, are unfounded." But a reperusal of it shows me that in one instance I was mistaken. Haydon says, "in 1810," he "first put down his name for Associate, Arnold was elected."

The fact, as thus stated, is inaccurate; but not so the implied charge of injustice. It was in 1809, the year in which he exhibited his "*Dentatus*," that he first put down his name. In that year there were two vacancies among the Associates. The first was very justly given to Wilkie, but the second very unjustly to Dawe. This was certainly disgraceful to the Academy, and I doubt whether a single man who voted for Dawe did not afterwards repent it. Haydon's "*Dentatus*," though much inferior to his "*Solomon*," should assuredly have made him an Associate. His indignation, however, on account of its place in the Exhibition, was what no

man with as much genius, and less vanity, would have felt. It had a central situation in a room where pictures by Reynolds and Gainsborough had often been placed, and where one of Lawrence's finest portraits was hung, when he was President of the Academy. Haydon says the ante-room had no decent light for a picture, which is untrue, for the light in which the "Dentatus" was hung was as good as possible; nor can I acquit him of wilful misrepresentation, when he says the ante-room had "no window," for this, though in one sense true, is substantially false, the ante-room being lighted by a sky-light, the best of all windows for pictures.

In judging of Haydon's character, it is fair to consider what he did *not*, as well as what he *did*; and it is to his credit that, through all the extremes of mental agony he suffered, and with his sanguine and ardent temperament, he never gamed, or sought relief from his sufferings by drinking. Indeed, whatever were his faults, he seems to have had no low vices; and in his family he was as good a husband and father as a man always over head and ears in debt could be; no doubt a much better husband and father than many a man who never knew any but easy or affluent circumstances.

Lord John Russell's "Life of Moore" reminds me of the opportunities I have had of meeting another eminent man. I saw Moore most often at Holland House, and at the House of Mr. Rogers; but at

neither was there a piano, and it was only two or three times at Mr. Murray's that I had opportunities of hearing him sing. I shall never forget a small dinner party, in Albemarle Street, of which Moore and James Smith (the chief author of the "Rejected Addresses") were the life and soul. They sat opposite each other at the table, and kept up a constant interchange of anecdote and pleasantry.

After dinner they sang their own songs alternately, Moore accompanying Smith on the piano, though he knew nothing of the airs. But Smith hummed them over in an under tone, previous to singing, and that was sufficient to produce a beautiful accompaniment from Moore's dexterous little fingers. One of Smith's songs was made up of men's actions contradicting their names, *e. g.* :

" Mr. Metcalf ran off upon meeting a cow,
With pale Mr. Turnbull behind him ;"

and—

" Over poor Mr. Lightfoot, confined by the gout,
Mr. Heaviside danced a bolero."

So much has been said of the taste and feeling with which Moore sang his own songs, that I will say nothing but that too much could not be said of it.

When his "Life of Byron" first appeared, it was in two large quarto volumes, and the first came out alone. Murray told me that a lady said to him, "I hear it is dull;" and he told her the scandal was all to be in the

second volume. "And is the second volume to be had separately?" asked the lady.

This last touch was probably given to the story by Murray himself.

In 1855 Alfred Chalon exhibited his own works with those of his brother John, at the rooms of the Society of Arts in the Adelphi.

Death had separated the brothers, whose affection for each other was the strongest I ever witnessed between relations. Indeed, the love and harmony in that family, of which Alfred is now the sole survivor, was such as, were it universal, would make this world a paradise.

It was to me a proof—if I had wanted one—of the non-appreciation of colour at the present time, that the exhibition of Alfred and John Chalon's pictures failed to attract notice.

Except at the private view, I doubt whether any artist entered the rooms, though there is not one living who might not have learned much by studying the pictures there. I went, as to a school, and indeed I always felt myself in a school in the house of the Chalons. To my mind, Alfred Chalon has long been the first among painters in water-colours; and yet, though his beautiful drawing of the Queen was in the great Paris Exhibition, this year, the prize for water-colour art was given to Cattermole! But it could scarcely be expected that an artist, so little understood by his countrymen, should meet with more justice from the

jurors of a nation where no taste or feeling for the beauties of colour at present exists. Injustice was done by this decision not only to Chalon but to John Lewis, whose admirable drawing of "the Hareem" was wholly unnoticed.

In November, this year, I visited Paris in company with my wife, who had never before been in France. We staid about ten days, and though the weather was cold, enjoyed the many enjoyable things there greatly.

The enormous collection of pictures and sculpture confirmed what I had before thought, that these arts have gradually declined in England and advanced on the Continent, since the peace of 1815.

When it was proposed to adorn the houses of Parliament with frescoes, Haydon thus wrote: "English art never stood higher than at the end of the war. Foreigners were astonished at our condition, and well might be. The reason was, blockading kept the rich from running over the Continent; our energies were compressed and devoted to ourselves, and we flourished accordingly. . . . We escaped the contagion of David's brickdust which infected the Continent, and the frescoes are but a branch of the same Upas root grafted upon Albert Durer's hardness, Cimabue's gothicism, and the gilt ground inanity of the middle ages. All the vast comprehensiveness of Velasquez, Rubens and Titian, are now to be set aside, and we are not to go on where they left off, but to begin where their predecessors began."

It is certain that before the Continent was thrown open to our artists, and our patrons of art, there was an immense difference in favour of the British school, between its productions and those of any other school ; a difference not only in degree, but in kind ; and that, now, though some remains of colour are still left to us, as well as some feeling for what is natural in expression, yet this great difference no longer exists.

It is as if the British school had possessed the wine, and the other schools the water only of art, and that the peace, by mingling these, had strengthened the art of the Continent exactly in the degree in which it had diluted art with us. This amalgamation may be one cause of the change ; but the rise and decline of art, like the rise and decline of nations, is never the effect of a single cause.

Combinations of circumstances, which can never be thoroughly understood, bring these things about.

I am quite aware that, to many, my premises resting on the great superiority of the British school will appear doubtful. Those who take an opposite view to mine will contrast the correctness of drawing of the French and German artists with our inaccuracies in form, and will insist much also on the cultivation in those schools of high art—namely, historical and religious art. With respect to the first point, power in drawing, I heard an eminent English painter praise the works of Horace Vernet, while he admitted, with me, that his colouring was disagreeable, and that he had no

feeling whatever for that breadth of chiaroscuro, which has always been a distinction of every great painter. But he praised, and very justly, his facility of composition.

Now it is clear that the deficiencies he admitted in the art of this very clever Frenchman, must deprive him of any claim to the name of a painter; because as the admission leaves him only the power of expressing forms and combining them well, it leaves him only so much of art as may be given by outline compositions like those of Flaxman, and much better given in that manner: an entire absence of colour and chiaroscuro being very much better than the presence of these qualities without harmony or breath.

As to the cultivation of historic and religious art by the Continental painters, it will be time enough to call it the cultivation of *High* art when they produce pictures that will bear even a distant comparison with the works of the great old masters; while we may say, with pride, that the works of—I will not go back to Hogarth, Reynolds, Wilson, and Gainsborough, for they are now numbered with the old and great masters,—but the works of men whom many of us living have had the happiness of knowing personally, as Fuseli, Stothard, Turner, Constable, Wilkie, Etty, and the best of Haydon's, will hang with credit among those of the greatest painters that ever lived.

Mrs. Leslie and I slept at Calais on our way home, and passed the greater part of a day there. We were

at Dessin's hotel, and after the hurry and bustle of Paris there was much in this quiet old house to charm us, independently of all associations—its old-fashioned simple elegance—so unlike the style of the Parisian hotels—the beautiful garden through which we had to pass to and from our bed-room, all looking as if no change had been made in the house or its decorations for a century. It seemed, indeed, exactly as it must have been when Sterne wrote of it. In the very room where the monk first addressed him, we read the story, and the poor Franciscan's "courteous figure seemed to re-enter." We went into the coachyard where Yorick apologised for his harshness to Father Lorenzo, and we felt that, though Sterne might have been, as Mr. Thackeray calls him, "an old scamp," he has left, in that inimitable story, much atonement to the world for his vices, and for those passages in his writings which it is a pity he had not blotted.

The present master of the hotel is a grandson of the Monsieur Dessin of Sterne, who, by the way, spells the name incorrectly—*Dessein*; and in the quarto copy of the "Sentimental Journey," printed both in French and English; which lies in the coffee-room, wherever the name occurs it is corrected with a pencil.

The head waiter, an old man who has lived at the hotel forty years, followed us into the street when we took leave. He had noticed that we felt interested in the hotel, and placing his hand on my shoulder, he said :

“ You will come here again? ”

I said : “ I hope so, and tell M. Dessin that, if I do, I will bring him some engravings from the ‘ Sentimental Journey ’ ” (I meant those from Stothard) “ to hang up in his rooms.”

Another object of interest to me was the old gate, painted by Hogarth. The drawbridge, with its chains depending from the projecting beams, is exactly like that in the picture ; but the portcullis is gone, and the gate much altered. Whatever remains there may have been of the English arms upon it in Hogarth’s time are now wholly removed.

In this year (1855) we lost an old and valued friend, Peter Powell, who never entered our doors without bringing cheerfulness, and who often, by his extraordinary powers of amusing, at our little parties, made entire evenings pass as if we formed an audience at a comedy. His songs, all his own, were unsurpassed in humour ; but his great performances were an imitation of an oratorio (in which he gave an idea of all the instruments of the orchestra, and of Braham on the stage,) and an imitation of a melo-drama. The last was indeed a wonderful affair. Without scenery or any change of his dress he acted an entire melo-drama far more amusingly than any melo-drama was ever acted before. He began with a syllabus in rhyme of what was to come :

“ A Baron—mustachoes—
A great hat and feather—

A maid in despair—
And a deal of foul weather.

A castle—a village—
A wedding—a dance
A little like England,
A good deal like France.

Then thunder and lightning,
And just in the middle,
A scream from a maid,
And a squeak from a fiddle."

But how he would give the dialogue, with the most ludicrous imitation of the melo-dramatic style, express in his own single comical little person an entire *corps de ballet* and the march of a stage army, and conclude all with a grand battle of infantry and cavalry, ending in a single combat between the perfidious Baron and Lindor, the lover of the piece, in which the Baron falls and dies—how he contrived to do all this can never be described.

My friendship with Powell began nearly forty years ago, and was never interrupted, though there were subjects (and, as we both considered them, important ones,) on which we never agreed. He was a thoroughly honest, good-hearted, benevolent man, of a most happy temperament, and always delighted to spread happiness about him. He died at a good old age (I believe not far from eighty) with little suffering, and preserving the cheerfulness of his nature to the last.

Another aged friend—for friend I feel sure I may call him—died in this year, whose death was more like

a mere dissolution of nature, without disease, than any death within my recollection.

Whatever place may be assigned to Samuel Rogers among poets, he deserves to hold the highest place among men of taste; not merely of taste for this or that, but of general good taste in all things. He was the only man I have ever known (not an artist) who felt the beauties of art like an artist. He was too quiet to exercise the influence he should have maintained among the patrons of art; but, as far as his own patronage extended, it was most useful. He employed, and always spoke his mind in favour of, Flaxman, Stothard, and Turner, when they were little appreciated by their countrymen. The proof of his superior judgment to that of any contemporary collector of art or *vertu* is to be found in the fact that there was nothing in his house that was not valuable. In most other collections with which I am acquainted, however fine the works of art, or however rare the objects of curiosity, I have always found something that betrayed a want of taste—an indifferent picture, a copy passing for an original, or something vulgar in the way of ornament. Then, too, his collection was entirely formed by himself, whereas most of the great collections of pictures of the beginning of the present century were formed under the direction of the most respectable dealers—men whose characters warranted their honesty.

Those who are disposed to think the worst of Mr.

Rogers, say that, by the severity of his remarks, he delighted in giving pain. I know that, by the kindness of his remarks, and still more by the kindness of his acts, he delighted to give pleasure.

It has been said that temperance, the bath, the flesh-brush, and, above all, to avoid fretting, were his receipts for health. To these I can add another—fresh air; for he was a great walker, and it was his daily custom after breakfast (which was often a long meal, as he was fond of company at his breakfast-table) to go out and spend the greater part of the day in the open air, quite regardless of the weather, of which he never complained. I have heard him express his surprise that the most religious people were often among those who most abused the weather. “They forget,” he said, “who sends it. And when it is fine, if you remark how pleasant it is, they say, ‘Yes; *but we shall pay for it.*’”

Lord Byron thought Rogers’s taste must have been “the misery of his existence.” Never was a greater mistake. True taste, such as his, *must* contribute to a man’s happiness; but beside the possession of this, Rogers had a happily-constituted mind, and no one who knew much of the last years of his life, and who saw the sweet smile on his venerable countenance, when his memory was gone, and when, at times, he did not know that he was in his own house—no one could see that sweet smile without a conviction that he had much of Heaven within his breast.

While he retained his faculties, I heard him more than once repeat the concluding lines of Mrs. Barbauld's "Address to Life."*

Life ! we have been long together,
Through pleasant and through cloudy weather ;
'Tis hard to part when friends are dear ;
Perhaps 'twill cost a sigh, a tear ;
Then steal away, give little warning,
Choose thine own time—
Say not Good night, but in some brighter clime
Bid me Good morning.

The last time I heard him recite this passage was at Brighton. My daughters and I were at breakfast with him. I sat so as to command the view from the window : and while he was repeating the lines a funeral was passing. He did not see it.

During our stay at Brighton, he took me to the Dyke, which I had never before seen. As we sat in his carriage looking over the vast expanse of country below us, he pointed down to a village that seemed all peace and beauty in the tranquil sun-set.

"Do you see," he said, "those three large tombstones close to the tower of the church? My father, my mother, and my grandfather are buried there."

"Really?"

"No, but I should like to be buried there."

On telling this to a literary friend, a man, too,

* I once met Mrs. Barbauld at the house of Mr. Wm. Vaughan, at Clapham. She was a little old lady, still handsome in age, and a perfect gentlewoman in manners.

who aspired occasionally to be poetical, he exclaimed, "What a lying old rascal!"

Several times, at Petworth, we met Mr. Rogers. I recollect that, one evening, all the young ladies in the house, formed a circle round him, listening with extreme interest to a series of ghost stories which he told with great effect. Indeed, while he staid at Petworth, the beaux there had little chance of engaging the attention of the belles, when he was in the room. His manner of telling a story was perfect. I remember only one other person, the late Lady Holland, who, like him, used the fewest words with the greatest possible effect; sometimes more than supplying the omission of a word by a look, or a gesture. Rogers *told* his stories as in prose he *wrote* them. The story of "Marcolini" in his "Italy," for instance, could not have better words, nor fewer, without loss of interest. Walter Scott's manner was different. He amplified, digressed, and in relating anything he had heard, added touches of his own that were always charming. Lord Eldin (John Clerk), once said to him—"Why, Sir Walter, that's a story of mine you've been telling; but you have so decorated it, that I scarcely knew it again."

"Do you think," said Scott, "I'd tell one of your stories, or of any body's, and not put a laced coat and a cocked hat upon it?"

In the "Table Talk" of Mr. Rogers, published in March, 1856, every anecdote that I have heard him

relate, is more or less spoilt by the editor. In the story of Lord Ellenborough and the wig box, which he threw so angrily out of his carriage window, mistaking it for his wife's bonnet-box, Mr. Rogers used to wind up with, "Lady Ellenborough bore it like an angel;" but this is omitted.

The story of Sidney Smith asking his doctor on whose stomach he should take a walk, is so falsified as to be turned into utter nonsense. The story of George IV. talking of his youthful exploits and telling the Duke of Wellington that he had made a body of troops charge down the Devil's Dyke, is very inferior to the story as Mr. Rogers told it to me while we were together at the Dyke. The King said to the Duke:—

"I once galloped down that hill at the head of my regiment."

"Very steep, sir," said the Duke.

There is one other anecdote which, though it may be correctly reported, must not pass without notice. Mr. Rogers was told that a gentleman, passing the door of Sir Joshua Reynolds, saw a poor woman sitting on the steps and crying. She said she had been sitting to Sir Joshua, he had given her a shilling, it was a bad one, and he refused to change it. Now there are two implications against Reynolds in this story; first, his meanness in giving her *only* a shilling; and, secondly, his dishonesty in refusing to change it. As to the first insinuation—if, which is very probable, the woman had sat but an hour, a shilling was, in those

days, ample payment, for no more is expected by persons who sit to artists now ; and, as to the last, it is utterly incredible. There cannot be a doubt that the woman told a lie to excite charity. That such an anecdote should have found a place in the "Table Talk," is not surprising ; but I am surprised that Mr. Rogers should have told it without noticing the palpable lie of the woman.

Those who know Rogers only from his writings, can have no conception of his humour. I have seen him, in his old age, imitate the style of dancing of a very great lady with an exactness that made it much more ludicrous than any caricature ; and I remember, when I met him at Cassiobury, that he made some droll attack, I quite forget what it was about, on one of the company, and went on heightening the ridicule at every sentence, till his face "was like a wet cloak ill laid up," as were the faces of all present, and especially the face of the gentleman he was attacking.

At an evening party, at which I met him, the oddest looking little old lady, for she was as broad as she was long, and most absurdly dressed, as she was leaving the room saw him near the door, and accosted him :

"How do you do, Mr. Rogers ? It is very long since I have seen you, and I don't think, now, you know who I am."

"Could I ever forget you !" He said it with such an emphasis that she squeezed his hand with delight.

I think it was in the summer of 1842 that Rogers, Wordsworth, and Washington Irving were all under my roof together. I had met them at breakfast at Miss Rogers's, and as we came away at the same time, Rogers walked home with me, and Wordsworth and Irving, promising to come, took a cab. As they got into it, Rogers said :—

“ They are a couple of humbugs ; I believe we shall see no more of them.”

They came, however, and Wordsworth's eye on entering my painting-room was caught by copies by Jackson of Reynolds's portraits of Sir George and Lady Beaumont. But I must interrupt my story to mention a peculiarity of Rogers. He, and it is common to men of taste, liked to find out something to admire that had escaped others. I have known him at Holland House, when Lord Holland was quoting, with praise, something affecting in prose or poetry, take up a newspaper, and read one of those anonymous appeals that daily appear among the advertisements.

“ If J. C. will return to the home which is made desolate by her absence, all will be forgotten, &c.”

“ There,” he would say, “ is real pathos.”

To make what happened in my room, further understood, I must mention also that Rogers, though he admitted the genius of Constable, did not admire his works ; the only indication, as I thought, of his want of taste. Indeed he often told me that my admiration

of Constable did harm to my own practice. And now for my story :—

“ Ah ! ” said Wordsworth, “ there are my old friends Sir George and Lady Beaumont.”

“ But not a bit like,” said Rogers. “ You look at them, because they are a fine lady and gentleman, but you don’t notice those sweet cottage children. Who painted that charming picture ? ” (Turning to me.)

“ Constable.”

I confess that I enjoyed the triumph of being able to give such an answer. The picture was an early one by Constable of two little girls, children of his father’s coachman. It belonged to Mr. Hering, who lent it to me. He afterwards had it cut, and each child framed in an oval. The youngest he gave to me.

Mr. Rogers was very fond of children. On his visits to us, when ours were little ones, his first ceremony was to rub noses with them.

“ Now,” he would say, “ we are friends for life. If you will come and live with me, you shall have as much cherry-pie as you can eat, and a white poney to ride.”

At a later period, my eldest daughter reminded him of these promises, and said :—

“ We believed you, Mr. Rogers.”

“ Yes,” he said, “ how wrong it is to deceive children ; but will you come and live with me now ? ”

He offered her his arm, she took it, and as they were going out of the door, he turned to me, and said :—

“Good bye, papa.”

It was reported, that about this time he made an offer of marriage to a young lady; most probably founded on something like this. I was told, with reference to the reports, that Lady Holland asked him if he intended to marry Miss ——, and that he said :

“I’m not old enough.”

His stories of children, of which he told many, were very pretty. The prettiest was of a little girl, who was a great favourite of every one who knew her. Some one said to her :

“Why does every body love you so much?” She answered :

“I think it is because I love everybody so much.”

He spent most of his time in society, or in walking. He told me that he never read excepting when confined to his house by illness, and “then,” he said, “it is a new pleasure.”

I once dined in the chambers Mr. Rogers occupied in the Temple, before he took the house in St. James’s Place. The dining-room was a large and cheerful one, on the ground-floor, in Paper Buildings (I think), and commanded a fine view of the river. He had faced the window-shutters with looking-glass, so that from every part of the room there were to be seen views of the river, up and down.

CHAPTER XII.

Prince Saunders—Wilson's Ornithology—Peter Pindar—Matthews At Home—Kenney, the Dramatist—Rogers and Maltby.

ON the 1st of October, 1856, our daughter Caroline was married to Mr. Alexander Pearson Fletcher, a young man whom we all greatly like, and not the less for his being a Scotchman. They went to Paris, where Caroline was so ill that her mother and I joined them, and staid till she was well enough to return.

Like all old people, I now live much in the past, and constantly recall to mind persons and scenes of which I have said nothing in these pages.

Nearly forty years ago, a Boston negro, named Prince Saunders, came to England, I think, with the intention of going to Africa as a missionary. He had education enough to keep a little school in Boston, where, I believe, he had also preached. He, however, went not to Africa, but to Hayti, where he obtained the favour of the king, and returned to England with a great deal of money. He was noticed by Mr. Wilberforce, and soon became a lion of the first magnitude in fashionable circles. The Countess of Cork

could not have a party without "his Highness Prince Saunders;" for as he put his Christian name "Prince" on his cards without the addition of Mr., he was believed to be a native African Prince, and he did not undeceive those who chose to think him one. In short, his whole career here was an amusing instance of humbug; on his part, however, no otherwise than by his silently allowing his admirers to humbug themselves.

This was very amusing to the Americans who had known him at home. A great Boston lady was in England, who, when Saunders last called on her in Boston, would send him into the kitchen to have lunch with her servants. He called on her early one morning in London. She was at breakfast, and with extreme condescension (as she thought) offered him a cup of tea. "No thank you ma—am," he said, "I am going to breakfast at Carlton House."

I was taken by my friend Dr. Francis, of New York, to one of Sir Joseph Banks's conversazione. The old gentleman received his company sitting (being very gouty), in his library, at one end of which hung a portrait of Captain Cook,

"Lamented, and with tears as just
As ever mingled with heroic dust."

The room was filled with the most eminent scientific and literary men, but Prince Saunders, the coal black Boston negro, was the great man of the evening; a negro too of the most moderate abilities. Everybody

asked to be presented to "his Highness." I got near to hear what passed in his circle, and a gentleman, with a star and ribbon, said to him, "What surprises me is that you speak English so well." Saunders, who had never spoken any other language in his life, bowed, and smiled acceptance of the compliment.

He had a large party one evening at his lodgings; but the Countess of Cork, having a party the same night, as she could not go to Saunders, sent her carriage for him, and he left his company, and went to the Lady Cork.

From Prince Saunders, a nobody, who was made much of, my recollections go back to a man who was somebody, and (comparatively) made little of while he lived—Alexander Wilson, the ornithologist.

Mr. Bradford, the same liberal patron who enabled me to study painting, enabled Wilson to publish the most interesting account of birds, and to illustrate it with the best representations of their forms and colours, that has ever appeared. Wilson was engaged by Mr. Bradford as tutor to his sons, and as editor of the American edition of "Rees's Cyclopædia;" while at the same time he was advancing his Ornithology for publication. I assisted him to colour some of its first plates. We worked from birds which he had shot and stuffed, and I well remember the extreme accuracy of his drawings, and how carefully he had counted the number of scales on the tiny legs and feet of his subject.

He looked like a bird; his eyes were piercing, dark,

and luminous, and his nose shaped like a beak. He was of a spare bony form, very erect in his carriage, inclining to be tall; and with a light elastic step, he seemed perfectly qualified by nature for his extraordinary pedestrian achievements.

Alexander Wilson belonged to a class of men of which Scotland seems to have produced a greater number than any other country—men from the humble and middle classes of life, of poetic minds, lovers of nature, of science, and of art—men of unconquerable perseverance, who succeed at last in acquiring fame, and sometimes fortune, often in despite of the most adverse circumstances in early life.

Wilson's ardour in the pursuit of science was too much for his bodily strength, and he died at the age of forty-five.

His biographer, George Ord, speaks thus of him:—"Mr. Wilson possessed the nicest sense of honour. In all his dealings he was not only scrupulously just, but highly generous. His veneration for truth was exemplary. His disposition was sociable and affectionate. His benevolence extensive. He was remarkably temperate in eating and drinking; his love of retirement preserving him from the contamination of the convivial circle. And unlike the majority of his countrymen, he abstained from the use of tobacco in every shape. But as no one is perfect, he partook in a small degree of the weakness of humanity. He was of the *genus irritabile*, and was obstinate in opinion. It

ever gave him pleasure to acknowledge error when the conviction resulted from his own judgment alone, but he could not endure to be told of mistakes. Hence his associates had to be sparing of their criticisms, through fear of forfeiting his friendship. With almost all his friends he had occasionally arising from a collision of opinion, some slight misunderstanding, which was soon passed over, leaving no disagreeable impression. But an act of disrespect, or wilful injury, he would seldom forgive."

Mr. Bradford was the most enterprising publisher in America, and determined to make the "Ornithology," as far as he had to do with it, in the highest degree creditable to his country.

The types, which were very beautiful, were cast in America; and though at that time paper was largely imported, he determined that the paper should be of American manufacture; and I remember that Amies, the paper maker, carried his patriotism so far that he declared he would use only American rags in making it. The result was that the book far surpassed any other that had appeared in that country, and I apprehend, though it may have been equalled in typography, has not before or since been equalled in its matter or its plates.

Bewick comes nearest to it; but his accounts of birds are not so full and complete, and his figures, admirably characteristic and complete as they are in form, have not the advantage of the much larger scale of Wilson's, or of colour.

Unfortunately Wilson's book was necessarily expensive, and therefore not remunerative; but nothing discouraged him, as will be seen by an extract from a letter which must, from its date, have been written when the first volume only had appeared, which was followed by eight more.

"If I have been mistaken in publishing a work too good for the country, it is a fault not likely to be soon repeated, and will pretty severely correct itself. But whatever may be the result of these matters, I shall not sit down with folded hands while anything can be done to carry my point, since God helps them who help themselves. I am fixing correspondents in every corner of these remote regions,* like so many pickets or outposts, so that scarcely a *wren* or *tit* shall be able to pass along from York to Canada but I shall get intelligence of it."

Before I left America I was well acquainted with Peter Pindar's verses, and indeed knew many of them by heart; for (notwithstanding his ill-nature) his humour and his excellent sense, when not influenced by a bad motive, made me read him with delight and I think with some profit. A short time before Dr. Wolcott's death I became acquainted with a young Irishman, a literary man, named Desmoulins, who was intimate with him, and who, knowing my admiration of his poems, offered to take me to see him. The doctor appointed a day to receive us, and we called at his

* He was writing from Boston.

lodgings in a small house in an obscure street in Somerstown. But he was too ill to see a stranger. Mr. Desmoulins went up to his bed room, and I stayed in his little sitting room which was furnished as might be expected. There were shelves with books, a piano, on which lay a violin, and there were pictures and drawings on the walls, of which some were small copies from Reynolds, and some landscapes in water-colours by Woolcott himself. As well as I recollect, these were good, their effects of light and shade broad and powerful. He died soon after.

I was standing one day with Mr. Sockett, the rector of Petworth, before his house, when an old-fashioned chair upon wheels was drawn past by a labouring man, a crippled pauper being in it. "Go and put your hand on the back of that chair," said Mr. Sockett. I did so, and "Now," he said, "your hand has been where the hand of the poet Cowper has often been. I have often drawn Mrs. Unwin in that chair round Hayley's grounds at Eartham, with Cowper and Hayley pushing at the back of it. The old lady had an attack of paralysis while she and Cowper were on a visit to Hayley. Cowper remembered to have heard that electricity was good in such attacks, and the nearest electrical machine being at my mother's house it was sent for, and I (then a boy) being the only person who knew how to make use of it was sent for to work it. Hayley took a fancy to me, and afterwards recommended me to Lord Egremont as a tutor to his three

sons. Lord Egremont sent me to college with them, I took orders, and he gave me this living; and all this followed from the accident of Mrs. Unwin's attack at Hayley's house."

Mr. Sockett has a set of chairs which had belonged to Hayley. They are of carved mahogany, and designed by Flaxman. The centre of every back is a lyre.

I have been at many pleasant dinner parties, as I suppose everybody who has reached the age of sixty-three may say, but at few more amusing than one at Mr. Cartwright's, at which Charles Kemble and Matthews the elder were present. Edwin Landseer was there and Mr. Z., as I shall call a person of some note in his day.

Matthews was preparing a new "At Home," and rehearsing his songs in private companies according to his custom, and we had the benefit of one of these rehearsals. He sang several after dinner. One, as I remember, described a fox-hunt, and concluded with an enumeration of the mishaps of the day incurred by a dandy who had never hunted before. "He had been fatigued to death, thrown into a ditch, lost his boa, his hat, and one of his boots, and all because a parcel of dogs chose to follow an unpleasant smell." These compositions of Matthews consisted of alternate singing and speaking. I think he invented that kind of song, and I believe he was assisted in them and in the getting up of his entire entertainment by his son, now so deservedly popular.

Mrs. Trollope's book on America was just published, and Mr. Z. took occasion to eulogise it and abuse the Americans. Matthews defended them. As to Americanisms, he said, he once made out a pretty long list, but had since met with every one of them in England excepting only "Slick right away." Then Z. attacked their mispronunciations, and Matthews mentioned several words in which they are more correct than Englishmen. For instance *engine*, in which they give the true sounds of the vowels, while here it is commonly pronounced *ingin*. Edwin Landseer mentioned *Lunnon* for London, *charot* for chariot, as not unfrequent among fashionable people, and *potticary* also. "Sir," said Z., with an expression of great contempt, "you must have lived among potticaries." "Did you ever hear ——" (naming a lady of high rank) "say potticary?" "Yes," said Landseer. Z. then, without knowing the least about the matter, doubted whether the eating and drinking in America were to be compared to ours—"You never sat down to such a dinner as this in America." Matthews made him very angry by asserting that he had often done so, and with wine as good, "and such Madeira as you never tasted, and never will taste till you go there." He added something more that made Z., who had by this time taken quite wine enough, so angry that he rose on his feet and exclaimed, "That's not true, you stupid old Mr. Matthews;" and Matthews answered with the most perfect good humour, "It is true, you sensible old Mr. Z."

A friend of mine wrote a farce, I think some five and forty years ago, and sent it to the managers of Covent Garden Theatre, who kept it for some time and returned it with a civil refusal. Not long after, a new farce was announced at Covent Garden, called "Love, Law, and Physick." Now a lawyer and a doctor were the principal personages in my friend's production, and of course there was love in it; so we were almost certain it had been pirated. We formed a party, therefore, for the first night, to detect the villany of the managers and the author, and I am not sure that my friend had not prepared a rough draft of an indignant letter to some newspaper. There was not however the remotest resemblance between Kenney's admirable after-piece and our friend's; and, instead of the luxury of a first rate grievance, we saw "Love, Law, and Physick" acted more amusingly than it was ever acted again; for Matthews, as the lawyer, gave an imitation of Lord Ellenborough, summing up a case and charging a jury, which he was not permitted to repeat. The other actors were Liston, Emery, and Blanchard; and there was Mrs. Gibbs, to see whom and to hear whose joyous laugh would have been worth our tickets, had the rest been bad actors instead of the very best.

Many years after this I became acquainted with Kenney, and found him always delightful. His health was bad, and he suffered from a nervous affection which showed itself very oddly; sometimes it seemed impos-

sible for him to make up his mind to step over a gutter or to get into a carriage. But he always talked well, was always ready to amuse or be amused, and every moment of his life he was a perfect gentleman.

His abilities, however, failed to do for him what infinitely smaller abilities constantly do for other men, and he was always, at least while I knew him, struggling with pecuniary difficulties. His indifferent health no doubt precluded much effort, and he had a large family to support.

At last, when worn out with fruitless exertion, his friends made arrangements to give him a benefit at Drury Lane. I saw him a day or two before it took place. He was ill, but not in bed, and hoped to be at the theatre; but on the very morning of the day of his benefit he died.

The first thought of his family was to postpone the performance, but Mr. Rogers, who had taken a great interest in the affair, said "No;" and the "Beggars' Opera," and "Love, Law, and Physick" were acted to an overflowing house, in which what had happened that morning was known only behind the scenes. Wright played Liston's part in the farce, and better than any body but Liston could play it.

In Charles Lamb's "Two Races of Men," there is an amusing allusion to Kenney and to Mrs. Kenney, "that part-French, better-part English woman," as Lamb calls her.

I think it was Kenney who said of Luttrell's "Advice

to Julia," a poem aiming at humour, that "it was too long and not broad enough."

Poor Kenney! the sufferings of so sensitive and fine a mind as his, sufferings which were never obtruded on his friends, must have been very great. But he enjoyed society, and adorned it in his quiet modest way.

I constantly recall anecdotes of those who are gone, and I shall put down at a venture things that amused me in the hope that they may amuse others.

Mr. Rogers told me that when the "Pleasures of Memory" was first published, one of those busy gentlemen who are vain of knowing everybody came up to him at a party, and said, "Lady —— is dying to be introduced to the author of the 'Pleasures of Memory.'" "Pray let her live," said Rogers, and with difficulty they made their way through the crowd to the lady. "Mr. Rogers, madam, author of the 'Pleasures of Memory.'" "Pleasures of what?" "I felt for my friend," said Rogers.

Not many years before his death he visited Paris with his friend Mr. Maltby. Maltby was a year or two the elder, and their friendship began (I think Mr. Rogers told me) when he was but nine, and lasted without the slightest interruption till the death of Maltby at upwards of ninety.

Maltby was one of the most absent of men. While in Paris together Rogers dined at a party, where a lady who sat next him did not know him at first, but after

hearing him talk for some time discovered who he was. Maltby was not at this dinner, and Rogers telling him of this lady said, "she asked if my name was not Rogers." "And was it?" inquired Maltby.

Mr. Rogers said he preferred the mode in Roman Catholic churches of seats without pews; and a gentleman who preferred pews said, "If there were seats only, I might find myself sitting by my coachman." "And perhaps you may be glad to find yourself beside him in the next world."

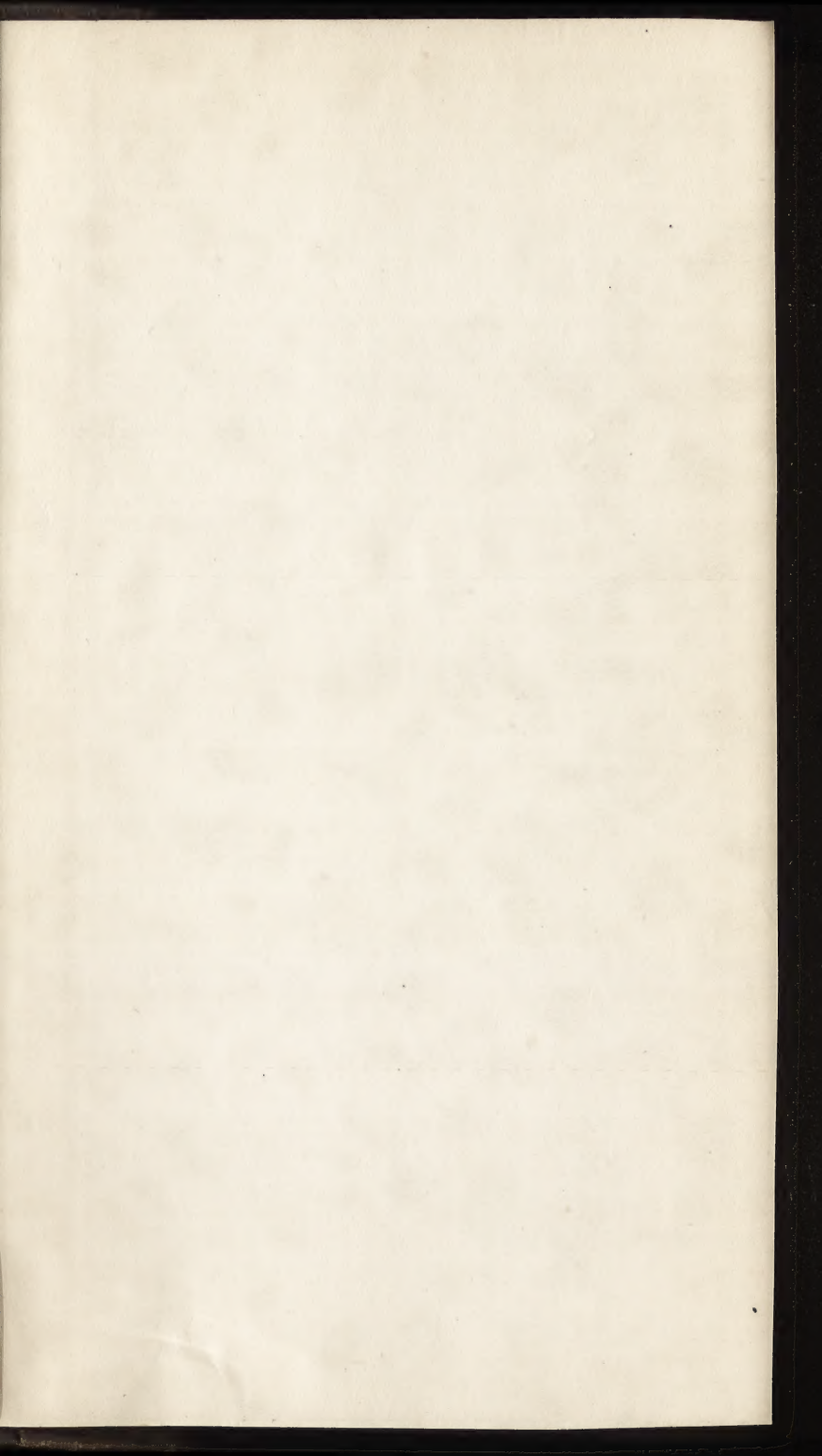
I remember also his saying, "those who go to heaven will be very much surprised at the people they find there, and very much surprised at those they do not find there."

* * * * *

END OF VOL. I.

71

84-628180



1479 **LESLIE (C. R.)**, Autobiographical Recollections . . . edited, with . . . Selections from
Correspondence. By T. Taylor.

2 vols., 8vo., with portrait; a very nice copy in half blue polished calf, red labels. 186

£10 \$



GETTY CENTER LIBRARY



3 3125 00759 2757

